

Sises Ekareei Uru' Numenuka'pu

Ekamanin

Sises Ekareei Uru' Numenuka'pu uya Sises ekama asa'ron pe, ekamasa' ru'pu Esuweru amu' pika'tinin miri awonsi'ki tanporon kon ni ka'pon amu' pika'tinin pe. *Uru'* uya imenukasa', Itepuru A'kwaru uya Sises ki'masa', "Waku itekare ekamanin pe entu'manin nan pi'" (4:18). Seri si itekare esi miri tanporon ke ri itaru'tisa' ka'pon amu' e'to' i'se ke. Pori' pe e'nito' ri niri epa'ka *Uru'* yau, iye'sara'ti yau kuru Sises uye'to' ekare'ti iya miri awonsi'ki iu'matu yau kanan, Sises enuku a'taino Erɛn pona. Kuri ri ri mari imenukanin nu'pu uya ekamasa' miri *Itekare Ekamase'na Inennoko'san* karetaai yau Sises enuku'pu awonsi'ki Kuri'san pe e'ni uya apurito' epamu'pu, e'ta'nuku'pu pantomu.

Asa'ri iku'nin miri awonsi'ki 6 pe iku'nin airon ekamanin ite'ma yau ene auya iyo'no, tu'ke kuru ri iye'seporo seri riken waku itekare inekamanu yau: inseru amu' eremu pi' karimeru amu' pa'simanin nan uti'pu Sises entusa' ense'na; Sises esi'pu Esuweru amu' use'mato', ipuremato' iwu' tau mure' iwa iyese a'tai, miri awonsi'ki panton amu' Waku Sameriya Ko' miri awonsi'ki Itano'masa' Imu pantomu ton.

Siya ri seri waku itekare yau ipureman nito' pi' isauroku miri awonsi'ki Waku A'kwaru pi', uri'sami'si amu' nukupunu pi' Sises pokon pe iye'turawasoma a'tai miri awonsi'ki Papa usentu'mato' makoi pi'.

Iyawon Ekamanin

Ekamanin (1:1-4)

Isaan Pa'tes, Sises entu'pu, mure' to' esi'pu (1:5—2:52)

Isaan Pa'tes e'turawasoma'pu (3:1-20)

Sises epa'taisima'pu, miri awonsi'ki Makoi uya i'tupitu'pu (3:21—4:13)

Sises e'turawasoma'pu annau Kiyarari po (4:14—9:50)

Kiyarari ponsi'ki Surusiran pona (9:51—19:27)

Iu'matu ri suntaaka yau Surusiran po, ipiyau Sises esi'pu (19:28—23:56)

Iye'mu'sa'ka'pu, isenpoipitu'pu, iyenuku'pu Erɛn pona (24:1-53)

Ekamanin

1 ¹Imenuka uya iyena', eke Tiyo'peras,^a tu'kan kon ni uya imenukasa' iye'ku'sa' ru'pu Sises pi' ina koro'tau. ²Ina pi' turon

kon nekama'pu menuka'pu to' uya. Kamo ina pana'tisa' iya na'ne' nan uya tanporo iye'sara'ti'pu si'kiri ene'pu. Kamoro si kamoro Papa apiyo' pe te'san turon kon enupa tuuya'nokon wini imaimu pi'. ³Miri

^a 1:1 *Tiyo'peras* tawon ese' esi miri *Papa i'nunkanin* ta e'kwa pe.

wenai, uri uya ri niri si a'tomasal pi' tanporon ni, iye'sarati'pu si'kiri, uri pona niri kanan si waku pe iyese iwano' pe imenukato' pe uya, imiri, eke tūnamasen Tiyo'peras, 4itu pa i'napairon iyenupasa' na'ne' ipi'.

Isaan Pa'tes Entu Ekare'ti

5Kin pe Era' esi a'tai Isutiya po, moro Papa ena' use'man nito' tūrawasomanin esi'pu Sakaraya itese', Apisa o'noron kon tonpa. Ino'pu, Resipe' itese' esi'pu kanan, Eran pa ru'pu pe. 6Asa'ri ri mari Papa Maimu awiron kon pe to' esi'pu, tanporon ni Papa Maimu awiri te'san pe to' esi'pu tūpureme'se pūra. 7E'tane to' munki pūra iyese'pu, apūne pūra Resipe' esi'pu tūumu'tasen pe pūra. Asa'ri ri mari to' ukiii'pansa' esi'pu.

8Turon ni a'tai nin si, tūweyu kon e'seposa' a'tai, tamutu ton pokon pe Sakaraya e'tūrawasoma esi'pu, use'man nito' Papa ena' tūrawasoma pi' Surusiran po, Esuweru amū' use'mato', ipūremato' iwū' tau. 9Itonpa ton uya anūnsa' esi'pu tūtanūnto' kon eseru yau iyewonto' pe Esuweru amū' use'mato', ipūremato' iwū' ta' a'po'nan kirii'nūnpase'na. 10Sakaraya ewonsa' a'tai Esuweru amū' use'mato', ipūremato' iwū' ta' a'po'nan kirii'nūnpase'na, pūroroi po tanporo iyamūrasa' kon ipūremase'na esi'pu ipūreman pi'.

11Miri koro'tau, Papa inseruūi usenpoika'pu itenu ya'. Miripan e'soto'kasa' esi'pu a'po'nan kirii'nūnpato' apon enwo'netu wini. 12Sakaraya uya ensa' a'tai, iyetuipitu'pu ipi'. 13E'tane, "Ketūipitūi!" ta'pu inseru uya ipi'. "Iwipūremato' etasa' Papa uya man. Ino'pu, Resipe' uya imure epoto' oton, miripan mese'tii' Isaan tukai'. 14Pori' pe kuru iku'to' iya oton miri. Miri awonsi'ki tu'kan kon ni epori'mato' oton iyentusa' a'tai, 15apūne pūra Papa enu yau eke pe kuru iye'to' oton. F'ri ri kata'pan ensinin pe kuse'nin, Papa A'kwaru yen pe iye'to' oton iyentu'pu si'kiri. 16Tu'kan kon ni Esuweru amū' na'poto' iya oton Papa winiku'i, 17miripan utito' oton Itepuru rawiri merunti pe, Iraisia esi'pu kasa, tūmunki kon i'nūnkanin nan pe ikuipūnū ton e'to' pe to' ewan ensimato' iya oton, main awiron kon pen niri ipokena' pu'ketu yau te'ton kon pe. Ka'pon amū' konekanin pe itepuru e'ma ta'," ta'pu inseru uya.

18Sakaraya uya inseru ekama'po'pu, "Nai kasa i'tu uya i'napai ri seri esi tukai'? Intomi'si pe esi, uno'pu niri esi no'sami'si pe," ta'pu iya.

19Inseru uya eiku'pu, "Kepūreru uri, Papa piyawon uri, enno'sa' uri ayauro'kase'na, miri awonsi'ki waku itekare ekamase'na ipi'. 20Umaimu apuri auya pūra iyese pi',

iyemaimu'ka nin miri, ausauro'to' oton pen unekama'pɔ e'kupɔ pɔ'kɔ pona ri," ta'pɔ inserɔ uya.

²¹Miri koro'tau, ka'pon amɔ enuriku'pɔ Sakaraya enupikiri, usenuminkan pi' to' esi'pɔ, "I'ri pi' inke kuru ri iko'mamɔ tepa'kai' pɔra?" ta'pɔ to' uya. ²²Miripan epa'kasa' a'tai, isaurokɔ pɔra iyesi'pɔ. To' uya i'tu'pɔ Papa uya itenu a'kwakasa' uya i'ri ri ensa' tukai', apɔne pɔra temiyatɔ ke tauro'ka iya 'nokon pi', asaurokui'ma pɔra.

²³Te'turawasomato' weyu u'ma'sa' a'tai, itunta'pɔ tiwɔ' ta'. ²⁴Seri pata'pɔ pe, ino'pɔ Resipe' umono'ta'pɔ. Miripan uko'mamɔ'pɔ tepa'kai' pɔra 5 kaisa ri kapui tiwɔ' tau. ²⁵"Papa uya kuru seri ku'sa' seri uiwano' pe," ta'pɔ iya. "Seri a'tai kuru si piyi'nɔ' imure pɔra ka'pon amɔ' koro'tau e'to' mo'kasa' iya man upiyapai," ta'pɔ Resipe' uya.

Meri Piya' Papa Inserɔui Uyee'pɔ

²⁶6 kaisa ri kapui Resipe' esi koro'tau mono' pe, inserɔ Kepɔrerɔ ennoko'pɔ Papa uya Kiyarari awon pata Nasare' itese' pona. ²⁷A'pi'pɔn uri'san, Meri itese', auro'kato' iya ike esi'pɔ, Iose', Tepi' pa rɔ'pɔ, no'pɔ oton pe te'ton. ²⁸Inserɔ uyee'pɔ ipiya'. Miripan a'tai, "Miyari, Papa Nanɔmɔ'pɔ! Iteperu man ipiyau," ta'pɔ iya.

²⁹Inserɔ maimu pi', ipan pe kuru Meri usenuminka'pɔ,



*"Miyari, Papa Nanɔmɔ'pɔ!
Iteperu man ipiyau!" (1:28)*

miripan, "I'ri ri si ta iya ko?" tukai'. ³⁰"Kisi'nukui, Meri. Wakɔ pe Papa enu yau iwesi. ³¹Iumono'tato' oton, miripan entuto' oton warawo' pe, miripan mese'tii' Sises tukai'. ³²Eke pe kuru iye'to' oton. Miri awonsi'ki eke kuru Papa Mumu Kuri ri tukai', esa'to' oton. Iteperu Papa uya Kin pe iku'to' oton itamokori Tepi' esi'pɔ kasa, ³³miri awonsi'ki Seko' payan nɔ'san epuru pe iye'to' oton inke ri. Kin pe iye'to' e'nonkato' oton pen," ta'pɔ inserɔ uya.

³⁴"I'ri kasa si seri e'kupɔ, a'pi'pɔn uri?" ta'pɔ Meri uya inserɔ pi'.

³⁵"Iye'kupɔ ri Papa A'kwarɔ ri uyepɔ ipona, miri awonsi'ki Papa meruntirɔ ereuta ipiyau. Miri pi' wakɔ mure esa'to' oton Papa Mumu, tukai'," ta'pɔ inserɔ uya. ³⁶"Itonpa pe' Resipe' mi'tuyan

tuumu'tasen pen ni tato' ipi' e'tane, 6 kaisa ri kapui mono' pe iyese miri, no'sami'si pe kuru iye'tane, 37 apune para tanporon ni ku'nin pe Papa esi," ta'pu iya.

38 "Itepuru apiyo' ri uri. Tiwi si seri ne'kupui upi' mekamayai'ne' awiri," ta'pu Meri uya. Miri ta iya tupo, inseru uya inimi'pu.

Meri Uti'pu Resipe' Piya'

39 Miri pata'pu pe, inke para Meri ekoneka'pu tautito' pe i'kuru po te'sen pata Isutiya pon ya'. 40 Pata eposa' tuya a'tai, Sakaraya iwa' ta' iyewomupu. Miripan uya, "Miyari," ta'pu Resipe' pi'. 41 Resipe' uya Meri maimu etasa' a'tai, imure utama'pu itewan yau. Resipe' nin si uta'kwaru'ti'pu, Papa A'kwaru ke, 42 miripan usauroku'pu eke pe, "Imiri kuru ri si kuri ri waku ri uri'san Papa uya waku ku'sa' man ipi' tu'kan kon koro'tapai ayanansa' iya, miri awonsi'ki imure niri kanan iten pe me'ai'ne'. 43 I'ri wenai kuru ri uyepuru san uya uka'kuranpasa' ko? 44 Amainu etasa' uya a'tai, uyau umure e'sanumupu tepori'ma ke. 45 Waku pe kuru iwesi miri apuri auya pi' Papa Maimu ipiya' iye'sa' ru'pu uta'ku'ti a'tai," ta'pu iya.

Meri Eremu

46 Miri a'tai, Meri uya se kasa ta'pu:
 "Uyewan uya kuru Papa apuripitu.

47 Uya'kwaru esi pori' pe kuru tupa'kinin Papa pi'.

48 Sepan ni tapiyo' ku'sa' iya pi' tenu yau.

Miri pe iyese pi', seri si'kiri, tanporon kon seri entakanon kon uya uyapuripi'to' oton Papa uya pori' pe uku'sa' pi'.

49 Apune para eke ri, waku eseru ku'sa' Papa uya pi', upi'; waku ri itese'.

50 Tanamanin nan pi', tausentu'masen Kuri ri, to' epamu kaisari ri.

51 Merunti pe tesi ke, waku ton, eke ton ku'sa' iya; mi pe te'ku'san aimurunpasa' iya to' eseru pokon pe.

52 Eke ton pe te'san, itepuru ton nu'tisa' iya to' apon poi, sepan kon nu'kwi ri anumu'ma.

53 Iwan pe te'san a're'tisa' iya waku ke, imaminkena' ton ennokoi'ma itemiyatu aru para.

54-55 Epura'an, utamokori kon miri tupo ipayan amu' auro'ka'pu tuya kasa, isentu'kena' pe tesi wenai, tapiyo' Esuweru pika'tisa' iya,



*Imenuka'pɔ iya, "Itese' miri
Isaan," tukai'. (1:63)*

miri awonsi'ki imunki
amɔ' miyari ri,"

ta'pɔ Meri uya.

⁵⁶Miripan uko'mamɔ'pɔ Resipe'
piyau osorɔwau kapɔi, miri
awonsi'ki iyenna'po'pɔ tɔpata ya'.

Isaan Pa'tes Entu'pɔ

⁵⁷Resipe' entuto' weyu e'seposa'
a'tai, iyentu'pɔ warawo' pe.

⁵⁸Itonpa ton akontawon kon miri
awonsi'ki itonpa ton kuru uya
etasa' esi'pɔ, eke pe kuru Papa
usentu'masa' ipi' tawon. Miripan
kon esi'pɔ pori' pe ipokon pe.

⁵⁹Tikin ni suntaaka iyenasa'
a'tai, itun pi'pi puturɔkato'
e'seporo'pɔ. Miripan ese'ti to' uya
esi'pɔ Sakaraya tukai', ikɔipɔnɔ
ese' yau. ⁶⁰E'tane isan uya, "Kane,
Isaan itese' kɔri ri," ta'pɔ.

⁶¹Miripan pi' ta'pɔ to' uya,
"E'tane sa'ne miri tukai' inɔ' ri
itonpa ese' pɔra iyesei," ta'pɔ to' uya.

⁶²Miri a'tai, ikɔipɔnɔ
auro'ka'pɔ to' uya temiyatɔ kon

ke inɔ' tukai' ese'ti iya tukai'.
⁶³Miri a'tai, imenukato' tɔuya
ipi' ekama'po'pɔ iya. Ka'pon amɔ'
tewansiukai' nin si imenuka'pɔ
iya miri, "Itese' miri Isaan," tukai'.
⁶⁴Miri a'tai ri, imaimu epa'ka'pɔ,
miripan nin si usaurokɔ'pɔ miri
Papa apuripitɔ'pɔ iya nin si.
⁶⁵Miripan pi' ri itonpa ton akon-
tawon kon usewansiuka'pɔ, miri
ton pi' usauro'ni pi' to' esi'pɔ
siya ri Isutiya ikɔrɔ poro'ne ri.
⁶⁶Tanporon kon etanin nɔ'san
usenuminka'pɔ seri pi', miripan
kon usekama'popitɔ'pɔ, "Inɔ' pe ri
si pɔse ri mɔre e'to' oton?" ta'pɔ to'
uya, apɔne pɔra Papa meruntirɔ
yau iyesei pi'.

Sakaraya Eremu

⁶⁷Ikɔipɔnɔ Sakaraya
uta'kwarɔ'ti'pɔ Papa A'kwarɔ ke.
Miripan usaurokɔ'pɔ, Papa uya
tauro'ka'pɔ ike pi':

⁶⁸ "Papa apuripi'pai'nokon,
Esuwerɔ amɔ' e'to' itese'
pi',
apɔne pɔra iye'sa'
pi' tɔpoitorɔ ton
mo'kase'na.

⁶⁹Merunti ri, pika'tinin wannɔ
ke urepasa' iya 'nokon
pi',
tɔpoitorɔ pe te'sen, Tepi'
pa rɔ'pɔ.

⁷⁰Ta'pɔ tɔuya awiri ri pena
pu'kena' amɔ' poro ri.

⁷¹Pika'tinin wannɔ uyeyaton
kon piyapai

uyewaruma'tinin kon enapai.
 72 Utamokori kon pi' isentu'mato' pokon pe, wakɔ tɔusaurokɔ'pɔ kupɔ iya tenu yau.
 73 Utamokori kon Epɔra'an pi', 'ikupɔ uya kuru,' ta'pɔ tɔuya ku'sa' iya tenu yau.
 74 Papa uya ta'pɔ uyeyaton kon enapai umo'ka kon tɔuya pi', tɔmaimu awiri e'nito' pe tenari'nɔnse pɔra.
 75 Wakɔ pe, ipoken e'nito' pe itenu awiri uko'man ni kaisa ri," ta'pɔ iya. 76 Miripan uya ta'pɔ tɔmu pi',
 "Imiri, umɔre usesa'to' oton pu'kena' Papa iwano' tukai', apɔne pɔra iutito' oton uyepuru kon rawiri ite'ma ta' ka'pon amɔ' koneka pe,
 77 imunki amɔ' enupa pi' iwe'to' oton epika'tin nito' pi', to' pi' Papa usentu'ma wini,
 78 apɔne pɔra Papa esi pi' isentu'kena' pe upi'nokon wɔi enu enuku uya Epɔn poi, uwei'ti kon na'ne' kasa, Papa uya Kurai tɔnanamɔ'pɔ enno'to'

oton
 upiya'nokon,
 79 to' wei'tinin pe kamo ewarupi yau tɔuko'mansan uma'tan nito' pi' tenari'nɔnsan. Uyanin kon pe usewankaman nito' pen e'ma tawiri," ta'pɔ Sakaraya uya tɔmu pi'.
 80 Miripan si'kiri ri, mɔre usemo'ka'pɔ pana' pe ta'kwarɔ ke. Miripan uko'mamɔ'pɔ rimono' tau. Miri tɔpo, iyepa'ka'pɔ Esuwerɔ amɔ' enupai' Papa eseru pi'.

Sises Entu'pɔ
(Ma'siu 1:18-25)

2 1 Miri a'tai itepuru Akosɔ'tas uya main ennoko'pɔ tanporon kon pata yawon kon ka'pon amɔ' uya tese' kon menukato', ti'tuto' kon pe. 2 Wapiyaro' ka'pon amɔ' i'tuto' pe seri esi'pɔ miri Kiriniyas esi Siriya esa' pe a'tai. 3 Tanporon kon si uti'pɔ miri tese' kon menukai' tutipiya kon pata'pɔ ya'. 4 Isole' niri si uti'pɔ miri Nasare', Kiyarari pon ponsi'ki, Isutiya pona Tepi' pata'se' Pe'teri'en itese' pona, apɔne pɔra Tepi' pa rɔ'pɔ pe tesi pi'. 5 Meri, tɔno'pɔ oton pokon pe ri to' uti'pɔ tese' kon menukai'. Mono' pe iyesi'pɔ (Papa A'kwarɔ mɔre yen pe). 6 Pe'teri'en po si to' esi koro'tau, iyentuto' weyu e'seporo'pɔ miri. 7 Warawo' pe iyimɔrewato' entu'pɔ. Miripan onti'pɔ iya kareku saai'pi'sa' ke,



Meri, tano'pɔ oton pokon pe ri to' uti'pɔ tese' kon menukai'. (2:5)

miri awonsi'ki inonka'pɔ iya paka amɔ' yu yen ya', iuti ton tau to' pata'se' pɔra iyese ke.

**Karimeru Pa'simanin Nan
Piya' Inserɔ Amɔ' Uyee'pɔ**

⁸Karimeru amɔ' pa'simanin nan esi'pɔ ewarupi nau itui po tikɔn kon pa'sima pi'. ⁹Miri ya', Itepuru inserɔi uyee'pɔ to' piya', miri awonsi'ki Papa winipaino a'kwa uya to' wei'ti'pɔ. Ipan pe ri to' usi'nuku'pɔ. ¹⁰E'tane inserɔ uya ta'pɔ to' pi', "Kisi'nɔ'tɔu! Waku itekare ne'sa' uya seri iiwano' kon pe, tanporon kon ni ka'pon amɔ' pori'ma pi' te'ton. ¹¹Seri ewarupii tau Tepi' pata'se' yau ipika'tinin kon entusa' man, Kɔrai,^b Itepuru. ¹²Se esi miri ento' auya'nokon

ipi' pe. Se kasa eporo auya'nokon miri. Iwontisa' pe mɔre esi kareku saai'pi'sa' ke, miri awonsi'ki paka amɔ' yu yen yau iyese," ta'pɔ iya.

¹³⁻¹⁴Miri koro'tau, kɔri ri inserɔ piyau tu'kan kon inserɔ amɔ' esi'pɔ userenkan pi',

"Eke kuru Papa esi ka'tawon,
miri awonsi'ki non po
niri tɔusewankamai'
pɔra ka'pon amɔ' e'to'
pe ikupɔ iya,
kamo wakɔ tato' tɔuya
ton ni pi',"

tukai' to' userenka'pɔ.

¹⁵Pɔsamoro si inserɔ amɔ' enna'po'pɔ Epɔn pona a'tai, kamoro karimeru pa'simanin nan usauroku'pɔ, "Pe'teri'en pona utinpai'nokon man, seri Itepuru

^b 2:11 *Kɔrai* (Kiri' maimu yau), miri pe pɔra *Me'saya* (Ipuru maimu yau), asa'ri ri mari iyese, *Papa Nanɔtɔnɔ* ta e'kwa pe; v. 26 kanan.

nekama'pɔ upi'nokon ense'na," ta'pɔ to' uya.

¹⁶Tɔusenutii' to' uti'pɔ. Miri a'tai Meri miri awonsi'ki Isole' eporo'pɔ to' uya, miri awonsi'ki mɔre esi'pɔ paka amɔ' yu yen yau. ¹⁷Ene tɔpo, inserɔ nekama'pɔ ekama'pɔ to' uya tu'kan kon ka'pon amɔ' pi' pɔse ri mɔre pi' isaurokɔ'pɔ rɔ'pɔ pi'. ¹⁸Tanporon kon etanin nɔ'san usewansiuka'pɔ karimeru pa'simanin nan nekama'pɔ pi'. ¹⁹Meri uya tanporo seri pu'tika'nɔkɔ pɔra iyesi'pɔ, miri awonsi'ki isenuminka'pɔ ipan pe ipi'. ²⁰Karimeru pa'simanin nan enna'po'pɔ tɔuserenka kon pe eke pe Papa esi pi'. Tanporo tɔneta'pɔ kon pi', miri awonsi'ki tɔnenen'pɔ kon pi' niri, inserɔ uya ekama'pɔ kasa.

**Sises Ari'pɔ To' Uya
Surusiran Pona**

²¹Tikin ni suntaaka pata'pɔ pe, mɔre yun pi'pi puturɔkato' e'seposa' a'tai, to' uya ese'ti'pɔ Sises tukai', inserɔ nekama'pɔ ke isan umono'ta rawiri.

²²Isole' miri awonsi'ki Meri uya Main, Mosi' winon awiri ekorɔkan eseru entun ni tɔpo tɔku'sen kupɔ'pɔ. Miri tɔpo, tɔmɔre kon ari'pɔ to' uya Surusiran pona itɔse'na Itepuru ena'. ²³Iye'menukasa' na'ne' kasa Itepuru winon Maimu awiri,

“Tanporon kon wapiya iyentusa' warawo' pe te'san tɔto' pe Papa ena',” tawon. ²⁴Ise'mai' to' uti'pɔ: “asa'ri toron amɔ', wako'wa waraino kon ke,”^c Itepuru winon Main uya tasa' awiri.

²⁵Miri yau si, ka'pon esi'pɔ miri ti Surusiran po Simiyan itese'. Ipokena' pe te'sen miri awonsi'ki iye'tɔsa' pe itekare ya' te'sen, tenuri'sen Esuwerɔ amɔ' epika'ti enupikiri, Wakɔ A'kwarɔ esi'pɔ ipiyau. ²⁶Wakɔ A'kwarɔ uya tasa' esi'pɔ ipi', “Iyerikɔ pen unekama'pɔ Kɔrai entu rawiri,” tukai'. ²⁷Iya'kwarɔ uya Simiyan ari'pɔ Esuwerɔ amɔ' use'mato', ipɔremato' iwɔ' ta'. Isanon uya asa' a'tai pɔse ri si mɔre Sises, Esuwerɔ amɔ' use'mato', ipɔremato' iwɔ' ta' si Main, Mosi' winon awiri, ²⁸Simiyan uya anɔmɔ'pɔ tena', miripan uya Papa apuripitu'pɔ se tukai':

²⁹“Papa, ausaurokɔ'pɔ ku'sa' auya si man,
tiwi si uri, ipoitorɔ eri'to'
pe iku'ki ewankamanin
pɔra.

³⁰Ensa' uya si man pɔse ina
pika'tinin pe inennoko'pɔ.

³¹Enno'sa' auya si, tu'kan
kon nenton pe.

³²Esuwerɔ amɔ' pen weyu pe
te'ton
to' ena' iyaseru enpoika-
nin pe,

^c 2:24 Ripaiti'kas 12:8

2:21 Ripaiti'kas 12:3; Ɔru' 1:31

Esuweru amu' apurito'
ipikiri pe kanan,"^d
ta'pu iya.

³³ Mure sanon nin si usewansiuka'pu miri Simiyan usauroku pi', ipi'. ³⁴ Simiyan uya to' pumema'pu, miripan uya ta'pu Meri, isan pi', "Puse ri mure esi Papa Nanumu'pu, turon kon ma'tanu'nin pe, turon kon niri pika'tinin pe, tu'kan kon ni Esuweru amu' pata awon kon. Tensen pe iyese Papa winipaino tu'kan kon ni newa'nomanu ton tumaimu kon ke. ³⁵ Miripan tu'kan kon ni usenuminkato' usenpoikato' oton. Miripan piru kasa kuru pokoi uya iyewan pokato' oton," ta'pu iya.

³⁶ Moro kanan si uri'san pu'kena' esi'pu miri, Ana itese', Panuweru ensi, Aisaru ko' tonpa. No'sami'si pe iyese'pu. ⁷ kaisa ri riken wuipiya iko'mansa' ru'pu temari'mai'. ³⁷ Miripan nin si uko'mansa' ⁸⁴ kaisa ri wuipiya tutaan'pu uma'ta'pu pata'pu yau.^e Tautisen pen ni Esuweru amu' use'mato', ipumemato' iwu' tapai, wui kaisa ri tawipumemasen Papa pi', useruman pi' tenta'nai' pua te'sen. ³⁸ Miri a'tai kuru si iyee'pu miri to' poi ri, miripan uya tenki ta'pu Papa pi', miripan usauroku'pu puse ri mure

pi' tu'kan kon pana ya' tenuri'san Papa uya Surusiran pon kon pika'ti ton ennoko i'se te'san.

³⁹ Isole' miri awonsi'ki Meri uya tanporon ni Itepuru winon Main enuka'nu'sa' a'tai, to' enna'po'pu tapata'se' kon ya' Nasare' pona, Kiyarari yau te'sen. ⁴⁰ Miripan mure usemo'ka'pu pana' pe miri awonsi'ki emiya'pokena' pe, Papa uya waku nonkasa' esi'pu ipona.

**Sises, Use'man Nito',
Ipumeman Nito' Iwu' Tau**

⁴¹ Wuipiya kaisa ri Sises sanon utipitu'pu Surusiran pona To' Epoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu pi'.^f ⁴² ¹² kaisa ri wuipiya Sises enasa' a'tai, to' uti'pu iweyu ru'pu pi', tautipi'to' kon kasa ri. ⁴³ Miri pata'pu pe, tusanon enna'po koro'tau, iye'nimi'pu Surusiran po to' wanmura ri. ⁴⁴ Tatonpa ton pokon pe na'ki iyese tukai' to' uti'pu tikin ni wui ri. Miri a'tai, iwarinpa pi' to' e'sara'ti'pu tatonpa kon amu' koro'tau. ⁴⁵ Eporo tauya'nokon kasa pua, to' enna'po'pu Surusiran pona iwarinpase'na. ⁴⁶ Osoruwau wui pata'pu pe, to' uya eporo'pu Esuweru amu' use'mato', ipumemato' iwu' pu'ku tau. Iyereutasa' esi'pu Main

^a 2:32 Aisaya 42:6; 49:6; 52:10. ^e 2:37 ⁸⁴ kaisa ri wuipiya tutaan'pu uma'ta'pu pata'pu yau; miri pe pua, ⁸⁴ iwuipiyaai iyese itaan'pu pua. ^f 2:41 To' Epoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu - Pa'sopa. Papa inseruu uti'pu Esuweru amu' iwu' epoi, apue pua karimeru mure muna ke tumara'tai kon aku'nisa' to' uya wenai, Papa Maimu awiri. Isi' pon kon uya Papa Maimu kupu pua iyese'pu; miri wenai, tanporo ka'pon amu', o' amu' munki, warawo' pe to' imuwato' ton wini'pu Papa inseruu uya. Apue enki E'sotas 11-12 yau.

2:39 Ma'siu 2:23 2:41 E'sotas 12:1-27; Isu'taronomi 16:1-8

pi' enupanin nan koro'tau to' eta pi' miri awonsi'ki to' niri ekama'popitū pi'. ⁴⁷Tanporo eta pi' te'san usewansiuka'pū tanporon ni i'tu iya pi' miri awonsi'ki ei'pitū iya pi'. ⁴⁸Isanon uya ensa' a'tai, to' kanan usewansiuka'pū. Miripan isanon uya ta'pū ipi', "Mooi, i'rito' pe seri kasa ina ku'sa' auya? Ipan pe ina ewankamasa' auya seri, miripan pi' ina uya awarinpa," ta'pū to' uya.

⁴⁹"i'rito' pe uwarinpa auya'nokon? Ukuipūnū iwū' tau pe' esi tukai' i'tu auya'nokon pūra iyesi'pū?" ta'pū iya to' pi'. ⁵⁰E'tane miri ta iya to'ka'nūku to' uya pūra ri iyesi'pū.

⁵¹Miripan enna'po'pū to' a'kiri Nasare' pona miri yau si to' maimu awiri iyesi'pū. Isan usenuminkapitū'pū seri ton pi' tewan yau. ⁵²Sises usemo'ka'pū emiya'pokena' pe. Papa miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amū' enu yau kuru ri iyesi'pū.

**Isaan Pa'tes Uya Itekare
Ekama Esi'pū**

(Ma'siu 3:1-12; Ma' 1:1-8;

Isaan 1:19-28)

3 ¹¹⁵kaisa ri wūpiya pata'pū pe Taipiriyas ena'pū pata Ron epuru pe, Ponsiyas Paire' esi'pū Isutiya kopūnaai pe, Era' esi'pū Kiyarari esa' pe, itakon Piri' esi'pū Itureya miri awonsi'ki

Tūra'konai'tes esa' pe, miri awonsi'ki Raiseniyas esi'pū Apirini esa' pe. ²Miri a'tai, Anas miri awonsi'ki Kaya'pas esi'pū use'man nito' tūrawasomanin nan epuru pe. Miri a'tai, Main uyee'pū Papa winon, Sakaraya mumu, Isaan itese' piya', rimono' tau iyesi koro'tau. ³Iti'pū Isotan tuna piyawiron pata ya'ne, makoi apai era'tin pe epa'taisiman nito' makoi pi' usentu'man nito' pe ekareei ekama pi'. ⁴Iye'menukasa' na'ne' kasa pu'kena' Aisaya maimu karetaai yau,

"Rimono' tau uki'pi'nūnpi' ni,
'Itepuru e'ma ikonekati';
to'sa ri ite'ma ikonekati'.

⁵Yaranta amū' ipe'tipi'ti',
wū' amū', i'kūru amū'
inu'tipi'ti'.

Oipa' nan asanta ton
ikonepi'ti' to'sa ri.
Tarantaranpa' nan asanta
ton ikonepi'ti' ekayu
pe'ne.

⁶Tanporon kon uya, Papa uya
tūpika'tisa' kon, ento'
oton miri, ' "g

tawon.

⁷Isaan uya ta'pū anpinin ton ka'pon amū' pi' tūpa'taisimato' kon pe iya tūpiya' tūuye'san pi', "Imiri'nokon isi ton ikūi munki ton! Inū' uya apana'tisa' kon ayainūmū kon pa nūye'ai'ne' kota'man nito' piyapai? ⁸Epetati' iyera'tisa' kon

g 3:4-6 Aisaya 40:3-5 (LXX)

2:52 1 Sanwerū 2:26; Ipu'ketū 3:4 3:7 Ma'siu 12:34; 23:33

amakooi kon apai ekamanin ke. Imiri'nokon pe ri, 'Epara'an esi ina kuirunu pe,' ta pi' kepiya'tituu. Apane para apana'ti uya 'nokon seri, seri ton ti' apai Papa uya Epara'an munki oton kon koneka miri. 9Wa'ka man yui amu' mi' airi, miri awonsi'ki tanporon yui amu' tepetasen pen a'tito' oton ni miri, miripan eno'ma apo' ya,' ta'pu Isaan uya.

10 "F'ri ken si kupu ina uya, Papa uya tukota'ma kon namai?" tukai' anpin ka'pon amu' uya ekama'po'pu.

11 Isaan uya to' eiku'pu, "Inu' ri kari asa'ri na'ne' ipon uya, isakon tuto' pe iyese ipon pan ena', kari kanan ti'kiyari ke na'ne' uya miri ri mari ku'to' pe iyese," ta'pu iya.

12 Purata amuranu'nin nan ni kanan uti'pu Isaan uya tupa'taisimato' kon pe. To' uya ekama'po'pu, "Ti'sa, i'ri ken si kupu ina uya?" ta'pu to' uya.

13 "Miri airi imo'kati' tasa' na'ne' awiri ri, mumo'katui' itentai pen," ta'pu iya to' pi'.

14 Miri awonsi'ki soisa amu' uya ekama'po'pu, "F'ri kanan ken si kupu ina uya?" ta'pu to' uya.

To' eiku'pu iya, "Ka'pon amu' kusa'kwarukatuu to' purataai pi', miri awonsi'ki kasi pe ri to' kuseseru'tituu. Miri ri ipurataai kon mepoyatui'ne' pi' ri pori' pe e'ti'," ta'pu iya.

15 Isaan uya i'tu'pu ka'pon amu' enuriku Kurai^h enupikiri seri pe ri iyepu tukai'. Ka'pon amu' usenuminka'pu, "Isaan pe' esi Kurai pe?" tukai'.

16 Isaan uya tanporo to' eiku'pu, "Apa'taisima uya 'nokon seri tuna ke, e'tane ka'pon merunti kuru uye'to' oton, isapatooi euka uya pokena' pen ni. Apa'taisima iya 'nokon miri Waku A'kwaru ke miri awonsi'ki apo' ke. 17 Sara'sara'pan ti'kiyari pi'pi menkato' iya ike esi itemiyatu yau i'kwato' tuuya apon akorokato' pe tuuya miri awonsi'ki ta'nasi, wi' amuranuku iya tiwu' ta', e'tane ipi'pi ru'pu po'ti iya tausenu'sen pen apo' ke," ta'pu iya.

18 Tu'kan wini ri Isaan usi'tu'pu, waku ekareei ekama pi' to' uya apurito' pe. 19 E'tane Isaan uya kopuna Era' esereme'sa' a'tai, iyakon no'pu Eratias wenai miri awonsi'ki tanporon ni iri ton inkuu'pu pi', 20 tanporo seri ton piriku'pu Era' uya: pariki'si ta' Isaan a'kopitu'pu iya.

Isaan Uya Sises Pa'taisima'pu

21 Tanporo ka'pon amu' epa'taisimaka'sa' a'tai, Sises ri niri epa'taisima'pu. Iyipurema koro'tau, ka' uta'koka'pu 22 Waku A'kwaru u'ti'pu tupun ke ipona wako'wa kasa. Main uyee'pu Epan awonsi'ki,

^h 3:15 *Kurai* (Kiri' maimu yau), miri pe para *Me'saya* (Ipuru maimu yau), asa'ri ri mari iyese, *Papa Nanumunu* ta e'kwa pe.

3:8 Isaan 8:33 3:9 Ma'siu 7:19 3:12 Uru' 7:29

3:19-20 Ma'siu 14:3-4; Ma' 6:17-18

“Umu imiri, uni'nunkan; ipi' pori' pe e'ai' ipan pe,” tawon.

Sises Tipiya Ton

²³Sises e'sara'ti'pɔ Papa uya tɔ-tɔrawasool'ti'pɔ kupɔ pi', ³⁰e'to' airi ri iwɔpiyaai esii'ma. Isole' mumu tato' ipi'.

Isole' esi'pɔ Irai mu pe.

²⁴Irai esi'pɔ Ma'ta' mu pe.

Ma'ta' esi'pɔ Ripai mu pe.

Ripai esi'pɔ Merɔkai mu pe.

Merɔkai esi'pɔ Isana mu pe.

Isana esi'pɔ Isole' mu pe.

²⁵Isole' esi'pɔ Ma'ta'tayas mu pe.

Ma'ta'tayas esi'pɔ Emos mu pe.

Emos esi'pɔ Ne'an mu pe.

Ne'an esi'pɔ E'sɔrai mu pe.

E'sɔrai esi'pɔ Nakei mu pe.

²⁶Nakei esi'pɔ Meya' mu pe.

Meya' esi'pɔ Ma'ta'tayas mu pe.

Ma'ta'tayas esi'pɔ Semeyai mu pe.

Semeyai esi'pɔ Isole' mu pe.

Isole' esi'pɔ Isuta mu pe.

²⁷Isuta esi'pɔ Isowanana mu pe.

Isowanana esi'pɔ Iri'sa mu pe.

Iri'sa esi'pɔ Userupaperɔ mu pe.

Userupaperɔ esi'pɔ Siya'tiyerɔ mu pe.

Siya'tiyerɔ esi'pɔ Nirai mu pe.

²⁸Nirai esi'pɔ Merɔkai mu pe.

Merɔkai esi'pɔ Atai mu pe.

Atai esi'pɔ Kosan mu pe.

Kosan esi'pɔ Erɔmatan mu pe.

Erɔmatan esi'pɔ Iru mu pe.

²⁹Iru esi'pɔ Isa'suwa mu pe.

Isa'suwa esi'pɔ Eriyesa mu pe.

Eriyesa esi'pɔ Isorin mu pe.

Isorin esi'pɔ Ma'ta' mu pe.

Ma'ta' esi'pɔ Ripai mu pe.

³⁰Ripai esi'pɔ Simiyan mu pe.

Simiyan esi'pɔ Isuta mu pe.

Isuta esi'pɔ Isole' mu pe.

Isole' esi'pɔ Isonan mu pe.

Isonan esi'pɔ Eraya'kin mu pe.

³¹Eraya'kin esi'pɔ Mireya mu pe.

Mireya esi'pɔ Mina mu pe.

Mina esi'pɔ Ma'ta'ta mu pe.

Ma'ta'ta esi'pɔ Ne'tan mu pe.

Ne'tan esi'pɔ Tepi' mu pe.

³²Tepi' esi'pɔ Ise'si mu pe.

Ise'si esi'pɔ Ope' mu pe.

Ope' esi'pɔ Powas mu pe.

Powas esi'pɔ Sarɔman mu pe.

Sarɔman esi'pɔ Neyasan mu pe.

³³Neyasan esi'pɔ Aminatapu mu pe.

Aminatapu esi'pɔ A'min mu pe.

A'min esi'pɔ Arɔni mu pe.

Arɔni esi'pɔ Esuran mu pe.

Esuran esi'pɔ Peres mu pe.

Peres esi'pɔ Isuta mu pe.

³⁴Isuta esi'pɔ Seko' mu pe.

Seko' esi'pɔ Aisi' mu pe.

Aisi' esi'pɔ Epɔra'an mu pe.

Epɔra'an esi'pɔ Tera mu pe.

Tera esi'pɔ Ne'orɔ mu pe.

³⁵Ne'orɔ esi'pɔ Seru' mu pe.

Seru' esi'pɔ Reeu mu pe.

Reeu esi'pɔ Perekɔ mu pe.

Perekɔ esi'pɔ Ipirɔ mu pe.

Ipirɔ esi'pɔ Sera mu pe.

³⁶Sera esi'pɔ Kenan mu pe.

Kenan esi'pɔ Arɔpa'satɔ mu pe.

Arɔpa'satɔ esi'pɔ Isen mu pe.

Isen esi'pɔ Nowa mu pe.

Nowa esi'pɔ Rame' mu pe.

³⁷Rame' esi'pɔ Me'tusera mu pe.

3:22 Iseneses 22:2; Eren 2:7; Aisaya 42:1; Ma'siu 3:17; Ma' 1:11; Uru' 9:35

Me'tusera esi'pɔ iino' mu pe.
 Iino' esi'pɔ Isaretu mu pe.
 Isaretu esi'pɔ Marareru mu pe.
 Marareru esi'pɔ Kenan mu pe.
 38 Kenan esi'pɔ Inos mu pe.
 Inos esi'pɔ Se' mu pe.
 Se' esi'pɔ Atan mu pe.
 Atan esi'pɔ Papa mu pe.

Sises I'tupitɔ'pɔ Makoi Uya
(Ma'siu 4:1-11; Ma' 1:12-13)

4 1 Wakɔ A'kwaru ke tɔutaru'tiil', Sises enna'po'pɔ Isotan apai, miripan ari'pɔ Iya'kwaru uya rimono' ta'. 2 40 kaisa ri wɔi Makoi uya i'tupitɔ' to' yau pe iyesi'pɔ na'ne'. Iyenta'na'pɔ pen miri ton wɔi a'tai, miripan iu'matu a'tai, iwan pe iyesi'pɔ.

3 Makoi uya ta'pɔ Sises pi', "Papa Mumu pe iwesi yau, se ti' pi' pɔreti pe enaki ka'ki," ta'pɔ iya.

4 Sises uya eiku'pɔ, "Iye'menukasa: 'Ka'pon esi tɔuko'mansen pɔreti pi' riken pen,⁷ tawon," ta'pɔ iya.

5 Makoi uya ari'pɔ ka'tawon wɔ' pona. Miripan uya inke pɔra tanporo eke ton pata enpoika'pɔ itenu ya'. 6 Miripan uya ta'pɔ ipi', "Irepa uya miri tanporo to' meruntiru miri awonsi'ki wakɔ pe to' e'to' ke, apɔne pɔra urepa'pɔ ike pe iyesi pi'; miri pe iyesi pi', inrepa-pai e'to' ri repa uya ike. 7 Miri pi' si, upi' iwipɔremasa' yau, tanporon ni esi iiwano' pe," ta'pɔ iya.

8 Sises uya eiku'pɔ, "Iye'menukasa: 'Itepuru, Papa,

itese' pi' iwe'to' pi' riken ipɔrema', miri awonsi'ki kuri ri riken pitoru pe e'ki,⁷ tawon," ta'pɔ iya.

9 Makoi uya ari'pɔ Surusiran pona miripan uya Papa ena' Esuweru amɔ' use'mato', ipɔremato' iwɔ' ka'tawon inakapu putu po iye'mɔ'sa'kato' pe ikupɔ'pɔ. "Papa Mumu pe iwesi yau, ata'mo'kaki seri awonsi'ki," ta'pɔ iya ipi', 10 "apɔne pɔra iye'menukasa':

" 'Tinseruɔi apiyo'ma iya ipi'
 wakɔ pe to' e'to' pe
 iyerasu pe.

11 Temiyatu kon yau to' uya ayanɔmɔ,
 ti' pona a'ta wini auya
 namai,^k tukai,"

ta'pɔ iya.

12 Sises uya eiku'pɔ, "Tasa' iya: 'Itepuru, Papa, itese' pi' iwe'to' kusi'tupitui,⁷ tawon," ta'pɔ iya.

13 Tanporo si i'tupitɔ u'ma'sa' a'tai, Makoi uya inimi'pɔ tɔron ni a'taino pe.

Sises E'sara'ti'pɔ
Tɔturawasooi Pi'

(Ma'siu 4:12-17; Ma' 1:14-15)

14 Sises enna'po'pɔ Kiyarari pona Iya'kwaru meruntiru yau, miripan ekareei uti'pɔ mi awiri ri tanporo pata poro. 15 To' enupa'pɔ iya Esuweru amɔ' usenupato' iwɔ' ton tau. Tanporon kon uya apuripitɔ'pɔ.

¹4:4 Isu'taronomi 8:3 / ²4:8 Isu'taronomi 6:13 * ³4:10-11 Eren 91:1, 12

⁴4:12 Isu'taronomi 6:16

Nasare' Po Sises
Ewaruma'ti'pɔ To' Uya
(Ma'siu 13:53-58; Ma' 6:1-6)

16 Iti'pɔ Nasare' pata pona, tɔusemo'ka'pɔ ya'. Miripan uti'pɔ Esuwerɔ amɔ' usenupato' iwɔ' ta', te'pi'to' kasa ri Sapa' a'tai. Miripan e'mɔ'sa'ka'pɔ Papa Maimu ekamai'. 17 Pu'kena' Aisaya nɔmenuka'pɔ kareta amon tɔrɔ'pɔ itena'. Ara'ka'pɔ iya se tawon e'menukasa' airi:

18 "Papa A'kwarɔ man uyau.

Papa uya uyanɔnsa' wakɔ ekareei ekamato' pe uya entu'manin nan ka'pon amɔ' pi'.

Uyeno'sa' iya seri ekamase'na a'sisa' kon ponaro' pe.

Miri awonsi'ki tenku'na' nan e'to' pe ennin pe.

Miri tɔpo, kamoro iri pe to' nɔkupɔnɔ ton pika'tinin pe.

19 Uyeno'sa' iya ka'pon amɔ' pika'tito' tɔuya weyu ekamase'na,"^m

tawon.

20 Te'nonkasa' a'tai, tɔkaretaai e'mepitɔ'pɔ iya. Miripan na'po'pɔ iya itɔrawasomanin ena'. Miri tɔpo iyereuta'pɔ to' enupase'na. Tanporon

kon esi'pɔ enpitɔ pi'. 21 Sises uya ta'pɔ to' pi', "Seri pe metatɔune' uta'ku'tisa' si man," ta'pɔ iya.

22 Tanporo etanin nɔ'san usaurokɔ'pɔ wakɔ pe ipi'. Miripan to' usewansiuka'pɔ wakɔ imaimu pi'. "Isole' mu pen pe' pɔse ri?" ta'pɔ to' uya.

23 Sises uya ta'pɔ to' pi', "Seri pu'kena' ton maimu enpoika auya'nokon upi' tukai' si'tui, 'Ta'ta, iiwano' pe isepi'ti.' Miri a'tai si, ta auya'nokon upi', 'Apɔne ken si, ina neta'pɔ Ka'panyan po inkuu'pɔ, iku'ki seri apata yau,' ta auya'nokon, si'tui." 24 Sises uya ta'pɔ, "Tɔnapairon ekama uya ipi'nokon, ipata'se' yau, pu'kena' nama pɔra iyese. 25 Pu'kena' Iraisia esi a'tai, tu'kan kon itaan'pɔ ima'tasa' rɔ'san esi'pɔ Esuwerɔ po. Miri a'tai si, ipɔra non aipɔta'pɔ osorɔwau wɔipiya entai ri. Iwankan pe pata tɔku'se iyese'pɔ. 26 Papa uya Iraisia ennoko pɔra iyese'pɔ Esuwerɔ amɔ' piya', e'tane ennoko'pɔ iya Sera'pa' pon itaan'pɔ ima'tasa' rɔ'pɔ piya', Saitan nono pona. 27 Pu'kena' Iraisia esi a'tai, Esuwerɔ po tu'ke ri ereku'pa' nan" esi'pɔ. E'tane ri, tikin nan ni epitisa' iya pɔra iyese. Neman' niken epit'i'pɔ iya, Siriya pon, Esuwerɔ pon pen," ta'pɔ iya to' pi'.

^m 4:18-19 Aisaya 61:1-2 ⁿ 4:27 *ereku'pa' nan*—Kiri' maimu ere' esi miri paran pi'pi pi' te'sen ese' pe, *leprosy* paran tɔusepi'tisen pen ese' pe kuru iyese'pɔ pen ni.

^o 4:27 *Neman* —Neman esi'pɔ pata Siriya po tɔuko'mansen, soisa amɔ' epuru. Esuwerɔ pe pɔra iyese'pɔ. Eke pe ri iye'tane, ereku' pe iyese'pɔ. Pu'kena' Iraisia etasa' tɔuya a'tai, iti'pɔ ipiya' ekama'pose'na tepi'tito' pe iya tereku' apai. Iraisia uya ennoko'pɔ Isotan tuna ka' iyeku'pito' pe 7 kaisa ri ite'kwa. Neman esi'pɔ imaimu awiri, miripan usepi'ti'pɔ tanporo ri.

4:24 Isaan 4:44 4:25 1 Kin Amɔ' 17 4:26 1 Kin Amɔ' 17:8-16

4:27 2 Kin Amɔ' 5:1-14

²⁸To' uya imaimu etasa' a'tai, tanporo Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' tau te'san usakorota'pu ipan pe. ²⁹To' e'mu'sa'ka'pu, miripan enpa'ka'pu to' uya pata apai. To' uya ari'pu wu' e'pi pona, Nasare' apon pona eno'mase'na soronpan yawiri, ³⁰e'tane iyera'ti'pu to' piyapai, miripan uti'pu.

**Warawo' Esi'pu Makoi
A'kwaru Yen
(Ma' 1:21-28)**

³¹Miri a'tai iu'ti'pu Ka'panyan pona, Kiyarari yau te'sen pata pona. Miripan Sapa' a'tai ka'pon amu' enupa pi' iyepiya'ti'pu. ³²To' usewansiuka'pu enupan nito' iya pi', apune para merunti pe inekamanu esi pi'. ³³Moro warawo' esi'pu Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' tau, makoi' a'kwaru yen. Eke pe iki'pi'numu'pu, ³⁴"Hiii! Sises, Nasare' pon, i'ri pe ina ku'se'na iuye'sa'? Ina ma'tanu'se'na pe' iuye'sa'? Kinyi'tuyai' imiri kuri ri—Waku Ye' Papa iwano!" ta'pu iya.

³⁵"E'pana e'ki! Epa'kaki iyapai!" ta'pu Sises uya e'se'ne' pe ipi'. Miri a'tai, makoi a'kwaru uya warawo' eno'ma'pu tu'kan kon koro'tau. Iyepa'ka'pu iyapai e'ne' pe para ri tuku'se.

³⁶Tanporo ka'pon amu' usewansiuka'pu, miripan kon usekama'popitu'pu, "I'ri si seri usenupan nito'? Pana'pan, merunti

ke makoi a'kwaru apiyo'ma iya, miripan kon epa'ka!" ta'pu to' uya. ³⁷Miripan ekareei uti'pu siya ri miri awi'ro'nan awiri.

**Tu'kan Kon Ni Epi'tipitu'pu
Sises Uya
(Ma'siu 8:14-17; Ma' 1:29-34)**

³⁸Sises uti'pu Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' apai Saiman pata'se' ya'. Saiman ewo'pu esi'pu ipan pe e'kiii'man pi'. Miripan Sises ekama'po'pu to' uya epi'tito' pe iya. ³⁹Miri a'tai, Sises e'mu'sa'ka'pu ite'kwe' piyau. Miripan uya pana' pe ikiii'manin pi', "Ereuta!" ta'pu. Miri a'tai ri, iyereuta'pu. Inke para ri iye'mu'sa'ka'pu to' muta'napai'.

⁴⁰Pata uko'mansa' a'tai, ka'pon amu' uya takuru'kena' nan nee'pu Sises piya'. Miripan uya temiyatu ke to' a'pi'pitu'pu to' kaisa ri'ne, to' epi'ti'pu iya. ⁴¹Miri enta' ri, makoi a'kwaru ton epa'kapitu'pu ka'pon amu' apai. Makoi a'kwaru yen ton uki'pi'nunpitu'pu, "Papa Mumu Imiri!" ta'pu to' uya.

E'se'ne' pe to' eseremeku'pu iya, to' usauroku namai'. To' e'paka'nuku'pu iya, apune para Kurai^a pe titu to' uya wenai.

**Sises Esi'pu Itekare Ekama Pi'
(Ma' 1:35-39)**

⁴²Pata ema'tane, Sises uti'pu tu'kenan pata ya'. Ka'pon amu' esi'pu iwarinpa pi'. Miripan eposa'

^a 4:33 makoi, miri pe para iri, Kiri' maimu yau; v. 35-36 yau niri. ^a 4:41 Kurai, miri pe para Me'saya—Papa Nanumunu ta e'kwa pe.

tũuya'nokon a'tai, ereutanũku i'se to' esi'pũ, iti namai'. ⁴³E'tane, "Waku Papa e'to' esa' wannu ekareei ekamato' uya esi tũron ni ton pata yau'ne ri mari, apũne pũra mirito' pe uyennosa' pe iyesei," ta'pũ iya.

⁴⁴Miripan esi'pũ Esuwerũ amũ usenupato' iwũ' ton Isutiya pon tau'ne itekare ekama pi' iyesei'pũ.

Sises Uya Wapiyaro' Kon Tũpoitorũ Ton Ki'ma'pũ
(Ma'siu 4:18-22; Ma' 1:16-20)

5 ¹Tũron ni a'tai, Sises e'mũ'sa'kasa' esi'pũ parau ku'pĩri Isenesere' e'pi po.' Ka'pon amũ' amũrasa' esi'pũ a'ko pe iwoi, Papa Maimu ekama iya etase'na. ²Parau ku'pĩri e'pi po, asa'ri kanau ene'pũ iya, moro' a'sinin nan kanwa'pũ. Moro' a'sinin nũ'san uya tũpunwerũ kon korũkapitũ esi'pũ. ³Sises ekanwa'ti'pũ Saiman kanwa ya'. Miripan uya ta'pũ Saiman pi', "Akanwa a'tu'maki parau ku'pĩri e'pi apai," ta'pũ iya. Miri apai, a'mun po te'san enupa'pũ iya.

⁴Sises e'nonkasa' a'tai ka'pon amũ' enupa tũpo, ta'pũ iya Saiman pi', "Miyari pari kanau aki i'nawon ya' pari. Miripan ipunwerũ kon eno'ma kon pa tuna ka' moro' amũ' a'si kon pa," ta'pũ iya.

⁵Miripan e'tane, Saiman uya ta'pũ Sises pi', "Uyepuru, ewarupi nau ina ri nusi'tui to' a'si i'se ipan pe,

e'tane ina uya to' a'si pũn ni. E'tane pũra, tũpunwerũ kon tũru ina uya, amaimu awiri," ta'pũ iya. ⁶To' uya si itũru'pũ, miripan kon uya tu'ke ri moro' amũ' a'si'pũ to' punwerũ ekaraka poken ni. ⁷Miripan kon uya tũtonpa kon amũ' tũron ni kanau yawon kon ki'ma'pũ tũpika'tinin kon pe. Miripan kon uyee'pũ, to' uya si asa'ri ri mari tũkanwa kon pe'ti'pũ. Miripan kon kanwa e'sũnkaiwa'pũ ri. ⁸Saiman Pi'ta uya se e'kupũ to'ka'nũ'sa' a'tai, iye'sekunka'pũ Sises enupikiri. "Enta upiyapai. Ipiyau esi poken pũra man, apũne pũra tũmakooi ke esi pi'," ta'pũ Saiman uya ipi', ⁹apũne pũra tũtonpa ton amũ' pokon pe tũusewansiukasa' kon pi' tũna'si'san kon moro' amũ' tense. ¹⁰Sepiti munki amũ', Isens, miri awonsi'ki Isaan, usewansiuka'pũ niri, Saiman tonpa pe te'san.

Sises uya ta'pũ Saiman pi', "Kenari'nũmũ, seri si'kiripai ka'pon amũ' nin si a'sinin pe iwesi miri," ta'pũ iya. ¹¹Miripan kon uya tũkanwa kon amũ' pi'si'pitũ'pũ parau ku'pĩri e'pi pona. Tanporon ni tũninse to' uti'pũ ipikiri.

Ereku'pan Ka'pon Epi'ti'pũ
Sises Uya
(Ma'siu 8:1-4; Ma' 1:40-45)

¹²Pata ton tonpa yau, Sises esi koro'tau, ereku'pan^s ka'pon uyee'pũ ipiya'. Sises ensa' tũuya

^{5:1} Isenesere': Kiyarari tato' ri mari. ^{5:12} ereku'pan—Kiri' maimu ere' esi miri paran pi'pi pi' te'sen ese' pe, leprosy paran tũusepi'tisen pen ese' pe kuru iyesei'pũ pen ni.

5:1-3 Ma'siu 13:1-2; Ma' 3:9-10; 4:1 5:5 Isaan 21:3 5:6 Isaan 21:6

a'tai, ita'mo'ka'pɔ non pona itemɔ eta'kwanɔnse ipi', "Uyepuru, inku'pai iwesi yau, waku pe ukupu auya," ta'pɔ iya.

¹³Sises uya temiyatu inka'pɔ, miripan uya a'pitu'pɔ, "Inku'pai ri e'ai'. Waku pe e'ki," ta'pɔ iya. Inke pɔra ri, iterekɔ usepi'ti'pɔ. ¹⁴Sises uya ta'pɔ, "Inu' ri ku'pana'tii, e'tane enta isenpoikata Papa ena' use'man nito' tɔrawasomannin ena' miri awonsi'ki iuse'mato' pe te'sen, Mosi' uya tasa' na'ne' awiri muturui', iyekorukasa' pi', ekamanin pe to' pi'," ta'pɔ iya.

¹⁵Miripan e'tane, itekareei useta'pɔ. Miri wenai, tu'kan kon ka'pon amɔ uyee'pɔ etase'na miri awonsi'ki isepi'tipi'se'na teparan kon apai. ¹⁶E'tane Sises utipitu'pɔ ipɔremase'na tɔ'kenan ya'.

**Ise'mesa' Warawo' Epi'ti'pɔ
Sises Uya**

(Ma'siu 9:1-8; Ma' 2:1-12)

¹⁷Tɔron ni a'tai, ka'pon amɔ enupa pi' iyese'pɔ. Pari'si amɔ miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan iye'pi'sa' kon tanporon ni eke iwa pata ton Kiyarari po'nan apai, Isutiya, Surusiran wini'ne ri eretasasi'pɔ. Papa uya imeruntiru ke irepasa' esi'pɔ e'ne' ton epi'tinin pe. ¹⁸Ka'pon amɔ uyee'pɔ, ite'kwe' po ipu'tika'sa' ka'pon nee'pɔ to' uya. To' usi'tu'pɔ inepɔ i'se Sises piya', epi'tito' pe iya. ¹⁹Apɔne pɔra anpisin pe ka'pon amɔ esi pi' ikupu tɔuya'nokon pɔra iyese i'tusa'

tɔuya'nokon a'tai, to' ekainumɔ'pɔ iuti nakapu pona. Miripan kon uya inipon mo'ka'pɔ, miri awonsi'ki to' uya inu'ti'pɔ iteuta yai, anpisin ton aporo'pona, Sises poi ri. ²⁰Sises uya tɔtonpa kon epi'ti tɔuya tukai' apurito' to' uya ensa' a'tai, "Utonpa, amakooi pi' usentu'mayai'," ta'pɔ iya ipu'tika'sa' pi'.

²¹Pari'si amɔ, Main pi' enupanin nan niri, usenuminka'pɔ tiwano' kon pe, "Inu' pɔse ri ka'pon Papa sapema pe ri tɔusauro'sen? Papa riken Kuri ri makoi pi' tɔusentu'masen!" ta'pɔ to' uya.

²²Sises uya to' usenuminkato' i'tu'pɔ. Miripan uya, "Tri pe iyese pi' se ton pi' iusenuminka kon? Seri kasa iusenuminka kon poken pɔra man. ²³Nai esi sa'man pe pɔra iwa: 'Amakooi pi' usentu'ma,' ta; miri pe pɔra, 'E'mɔ'sa'ka', asaki,' ta kati ipu'tika'sa' pi'? ²⁴Ka'pon, Papa winon uya enpoikato' pe iyese ipiyau merunti esi seri non po makoi ton pi' tɔusentu'masen pe," ta'pɔ iya, Pari'si amɔ miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan pi' niri. Miri tɔpo, ta'pɔ iya ipu'tika'sa' pi', "E'mɔ'sa'ka', iye'kwe' anunki, enna'po' apata'se' ya'," ta'pɔ iya.

²⁵Miri a'tai ri, iye'mɔ'sa'ka'pɔ. ²⁶Tanporon kon ka'pon amɔ usewansiuka'pɔ. Miripan kon uya Papa apuripitu'pɔ. To' enari'nɔmɔ'pɔ, miri awonsi'ki, "Seri pe, eke Papa tɔrawasooi e'kupɔ ensa' man," ta'pɔ to' uya.

Sises Uya Ripai Ki'ma'pɔ
Tɔpoitorɔ Pe

(Ma'siu 9:9-13; Ma' 2:13-17)

27 Miri tɔpo, Sises uti'pɔ, miripan uya pɔrata amɔranɔ'nin kopɔna iwano' pe ene'pɔ, Ripai itese'. Iyereutasa' esi'pɔ pɔrata amɔranɔ'to' iwɔ' tau. "Uya'kiri utinpai," ta'pɔ Sises uya ipi'.
28 Ripai e'mɔ'sa'ka'pɔ, tanporon ni nimi'pɔ iya, iya'kiri iti'pɔ.

29 Miri tɔpo, Ripai uya eke enta'nan kupɔ'pɔ Sises iwano' pe tiwɔ' tau. Anpisin pe pɔrata amɔranɔ'nin nan, tɔron kon ni niri esi'pɔ enta'nan pi' to' pokon pe. 30 E'tane Pari'si amɔ' miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan uya ta'pɔ Sises poitorɔ ton pi', "I'ri pe iyese pi' iyenta'na kon pɔrata amɔranɔ'nin nan kopɔna iwano' pe pokon pe miri awonsi'ki tɔmakooikena' nan pokon pe?" ta'pɔ to' uya.

31 Sises uya to' eiku'pɔ, "Atu' pe te'san esi ta'ta i'se pɔra. Takuru'kena' nan niken esi tepi'tinin kon i'se. 32 Ipokena' ton ki'mai' uye'sa' pen, e'tane tɔmakooikena' nan era'tito' pe tɔmakooi kon apai," ta'pɔ iya.

Ka'pon Amɔ' Uya Sises
Ekama'po'pɔ Useruman Nito'
Eseru Pi'

(Ma'siu 9:14-17; Ma' 2:18-22)

33 Ta'pɔ to' uya ipi', "Isaan poitorɔ ton useruma tenta'nai'

pɔra, to' ipɔrema niri isipikiri, miri kasa ri Pari'si amɔ' poitorɔ ton. E'tane, ipoitorɔ ton enta'na," ta'pɔ to' uya.

34 Sises uya to' eiku'pɔ, "Ka'pon emari'ma piyau te'san, useruma pɔra iyese tenta'nai' pɔra, to' piyau iyese koro'tau. 35 E'tane iweyu uye'to' oton temari'masen kasa te'sen anɔnto' oton ipoitorɔ ton piyapai; miri a'tai to' userumato' oton tenta'nai' pɔra," ta'pɔ iya.

36 Tɔron ni panton ekama'pɔ iya to' enupa pe, penaro' pokon pe emenna' pe to' enupato' tɔuya utoi'ma namai', "Inɔ' uya ri emenna' pe te'sen pon apai taku'se pon pooi'pi a'si'ti pɔra iyese. Iku'pɔ iya pe iyese yau, emenna' pon a'si'sa' usene iri pe ipooi'pi pi', miri awonsi'ki emenna' pon ma'tanɔ'sa' iya pe iyese. 37 Inɔ' uya ri emenna' waain amuku pɔra iyese penaro' itenpɔ'pɔ ya'. Iku'pɔ iya yau, ten i'moi iya. Iye'kwamɔ, iten ni si uma'ta. 38 Emenna' waain amu'to' pe iyese emenna' iten ya'. 39 Inɔ' uya ri penaro' ensi tɔpo emenna' waain ensi pɔra iyese, 'Penaro' esi wakɔ pe kuru upona,' ta iya," ta'pɔ Sises uya.

Sises Esi Sapa' Epuru Pe Ri
(Ma'siu 12:1-8; Ma' 2:23-28)

6 1 Tɔron ni Sapa' a'tai, Sises uti'pɔ a'nai' e'kwa nawiri. Ipoitorɔ ton e'sara'ti'pɔ iye'suruupi'sa' i'kwip'itɔ pi'. To' uya isoko'soko'ma'pɔ temiya kon

yau, miripan kon uya iku'pɔ. ²Seri ensa' tɔuya'nokon a'tai, Pari'si amɔ' uya Sises ekama'po'pɔ, "Ɔ'ri pe iyese pi' Main uya tɔku'sen pen ni Sapa' a'tai tasa' rɔ'pɔ kupɔ auya'nokon Sapa' a'tai?" ta'pɔ to' uya.

³Sises uya to' eiku'pɔ, "Kin Tepi' nɔkupɔ'pɔ pe' etasa' auya'nokon pɔra nai? Tɔpoitorɔ ton pokon pe iwan pe tese kon a'tai, ⁴Esuwerɔ amɔ' use'mato', ipɔremato' iwɔ' ta' iyewomɔ'pɔ, ipɔremasa' pɔreti tɔyu oton tepose iyenta'na'pɔ, Main uya Papa ena' use'man nito' tɔrawasomanin nan yu pe riken te'sen tasa' iku'pɔ iya, e'tane ri miri uya imakoima'pɔ pen. Tɔtonpa ton niri repa'pɔ iya," ta'pɔ iya.

⁵Miri a'tai, Sises uya ta'pɔ to' pi', "Ka'pon, Papa winon esi Sapa' Epuru pe ri," ta'pɔ iya.

**Sises Uya Itemiya Aipɔtasa'
Warawo' Epi'ti'pɔ**
(*Ma'siu 12:9-14; Ma' 3:1-6*)

⁶Tɔron ni kanan Sapa' a'tai, iti'pɔ Esuwerɔ amɔ' usenupato' iwɔ' ta' to' enupase'na. Miri yau, ka'pon esi'pɔ enwo'ne' itemiyatɔ yaipɔtasa' amɔrasa'. ⁷Pari'si amɔ' miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan esi'pɔ Sises enpi'tu pi' eseru'tito' pe tɔuya'nokon. A'ko pe enpi'tu pi' to' esi'pɔ Sapa' a'tai ka'pon epi'ti' iya ene i'se. ⁸E'tane Sises uya to'

usenuminkato' i'tu'pɔ, miripan uya ta'pɔ itemiyatɔ yaipɔtasa' amɔrasa' pi', "E'mɔ'sa'ka' tanporon kon rau," ta'pɔ. Miripan e'mɔ'sa'kasa' e'soto'ka'pɔ to' rau. ⁹Miripan a'tai Sises uya ta'pɔ to' pi', "Ɔyekama'po uya 'nokon. Nai esi Main awiri Sapa' a'tai tɔku'sen pe: Waku kupɔ miri pe pɔra iri kupɔ kati? Ka'pon pika'ti, ima'tanuku kati?" ¹⁰Tanporo to' ene'pɔ iya, miripan uya ta'pɔ warawo' pi', "Ɔyemiyatɔ inka'!" Iku'pɔ'pɔ iya, miripan emiyatɔ enna'po'pɔ tese'pɔ ya'.

¹¹E'tane, ipan pe Pari'si amɔ' miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan usakorota'pɔ. "Ɔ'ri pe iku'pai nai?" tukai' to' usauroku'pɔ.

12 Kaisaron Kon Enno'sa' Kon
(*Ma'siu 10:1-4; Ma' 3:13-19*)

¹²Miri a'tai'ne, Sises uti'pɔ wɔ' poi ri ipɔrema', ewarupi nau ipɔrema' pi' iyese'pɔ Papa pi' pata tema'kwai'. ¹³Pata ema'sa' a'tai, tɔpoitorɔ ton ki'ma'pɔ iya. ¹²kaisa ri to' anɔmɔ'pɔ iya, itekare ekamai' enno'sa' kon pe to' koneka'pɔ iya. ¹⁴To' ese' esi'pɔ: Saiman (Pi'ta tukai' inese'ti'pɔ), iyakon Anturu, Isens, Isaan, Piri', Pa'taramiu, ¹⁵Ma'siu, Tamas, Isens (Arɔ'piyas mumu), Saiman (Usera' tukai' tesa'sen'), ¹⁶Isutas (Isens mu), miri awonsi'ki Isutas Eskariya', eparankanin pe iyena'pɔ na'ne'.

⁶:15 *Usera'*—Roman amɔ' enapai temo'ka kon i'sero'.

⁶:3-4 Ripaiti'kas 24:9; 1 Sanwerɔ 21:1-6

Sises Uya To' Enupa'pɔ,
To' Epi'tipitɔ'pɔ Niri
(Ma'siu 4:23-25)

17To' a'kiri iu'ti'pɔ, miripan e'soto'ka'pɔ rimon po. Tu'ke ri anpisin pe ipoitorɔ ton esi'pɔ miri yau miri awonsi'ki tu'ke ri ka'pon amɔ' Isutiya, miri awonsi'ki Surusiran winon kon uye'sa' esi'pɔ. Tɔron kon ka'pon amɔ' uyee'pɔ parau e'pi Taya, Saitan winon kon. 18To' uyee'pɔ etase'na, isepi'tise'na teparan kon apai'ne. Makoi a'kwarɔ" yen pe te'san usepi'ti'pɔ. 19Tanporon kon ka'pon amɔ' usi'tu'pɔ a'pitɔ i'se, apɔne pɔra merunti epa'ka pi' piyapai, miripan uya tanporo to' epi'tipitɔ pi'.

Pori' Ton Miri Awonsi'ki
Isi Yawon Kon
(Ma'siu 5:1-12)

20Tɔpoitorɔ ton enei'ma ta'pɔ iya,

“Pori' pe iwesi kon,
 imiri'nokon entu'ma'
 na'ne' nan,
 apɔne pɔra Papa e'to' esa'
 wanni pe esi pi' iiwano'
 kon pe.

21Pori' pe iwesi kon,
 imiri'nokon seri pe iwan
 pe na'ne' nan,
 apɔne pɔra aya'wetato'
 oton kon.

Pori' pe iwesi kon,
 imiri'nokon seri pe
 nukaranyai'ne' nan,
 apɔne pɔra auta'kirito'
 oton kon.

22 “Pori' pe iwesi kon,
 imiri'nokon ka'pon amɔ'
 newaruma'tinɔ ton, tɔpokon pe
 iwesi kon i'se pɔra to' esi a'tai,
 asapema kon a'tai, iyese' kon
 eno'ma a'tai iri tukai', Ka'pon,
 Papa winon uriya'. 23Ipan pe
 mepori'matui', pori' pe iwesi kon
 pi' me'sanɔnpi'tui' miri wɔi a'tai,
 apɔne pɔra eke ri iyep'e'pɔ kon esi
 pi' Epɔn po. Apɔne pɔra miri kasa
 ri to' kuipɔnɔ ton uya pu'kena' ton
 ku'pitɔ'pɔ.

24“E'tane isi yau me'atui'
 imiri'nokon
 ipurataaikena' ton,
 apɔne pɔra waku
 epoka'sa' auya'nokon pi'.

25Isi yau me'atui', imiri'nokon
 tɔuta're'tisan,
 apɔne pɔra iwan pe
 iwe'to' oton kon.

Isi yau me'atui', imiri'nokon
 tɔuta'kirisian,
 apɔne pɔra
 tɔuta'kwarakai'
 aukaranto' oton kon.

26 “Isi yau me'atui', imiri'nokon
 waku pe ka'pon amɔ' usaurokɔ
 a'tai ipi'nokon, miri na'ne' kasa
 to' tipiya ton uya ennakanin nan
 pu'kena' amɔ' ku'pitɔ'pɔ miri.

“6:18 Makoi a'kwarɔ; miri pe pɔra, Iri a'kwarɔ

6:22 1 Pi'ta 4:14 6:23 2 Kurono'kurus 36:16; Inkupɔ'pɔ 7:52

Iyeyaton Kon I'nankati'*(Ma'siu 5:38-48; 7:12a)*

27“E'tane ekama uya ipi'nokon uyetayatui'ne' nan: iyeyaton kon i'nankati', iyewaruma'tinin kon pi' wakü iku'ti'. 28Kamo apa'nü'nin nan kon pona ipüremati', iri pe iku'nin nan kon pona ipüremati'. 29Inü' uya ri iwini yau iye'peta pi', iratoi rü'pü ri mari iratiki iwini'küi'. Inü' uya ri ipon kon püro'pon anümü pe iyese yau, küsereutanü'tüu iyo'non ipon anüntane iya. 30Tanporon kon iyekama'poyai'ne'nokon irepati', inü' uya ri iiwano' kon anümü yau, inna'poki kükatüu. 31Iku'ti' türon kon pi', ikupü to' uya i'se me'atui'ne' kasa ipi'nokon.

32“i'nü'nanin kon niken i'nänka auya'nokon yau, i'ri wakü eporo auya'nokon? Tümakooikena' nan uya ri ti'nü'nanin kon i'nänka. 33Miri awonsi'ki wakü kupü auya'nokon yau wakü pe iku'nin kon pi', i'ri wakü eporo auya'nokon? Tümakooikena' nan uya ri miri ri kupü. 34Itüü auya'nokon pe iyese yau, kamoro inna'ponin nan pe te'san ena', i'ri wakü eporo auya'nokon? Tümakooikena' nan uya itüü tümakooikena' nan ena' inna'po to' uya mi tukai'. 35E'tane, iyeyaton kon i'nankati', wakü iku'ti' to' pi'. To' irepati', to' uya inna'po enu-pikiri iwesi kon pa püra. Miri a'tai, iyepe'pü kon e'to' oton

eke pe, miri awonsi'ki Eke Kuru munki pe iwe'to' oton kon, apüne püra mannü' pe iyese tenki tawon nan pen pi' miri awonsi'ki iri ton pi'. 36Tüusentu'masan pe e'ti', iküipünu kon esi tüusentu'masen pe kasa.

Ka'pon Eseru Kusaimenkatüu*(Ma'siu 7:1-5)*

37“Inü' ri ka'pon eseru kusaimenkatüu, miri a'tai iyese kon ni niri aimenka pen. Ka'pon kuseno'matüu, miri a'tai imiri'nokon ni niri eno'ma pen. Isentu'mati', miri a'tai imiri'nokon pi' ri usentu'man. 38Itüki, miri awonsi'ki iyena' iye'tuto' pe. Wakü i'tuto' yai, eremuru'sa', itüntünmasa', miripan anü'sa' e'türü'kwa, tüü miri iye'mata pona. Apüne püra i'tuto' auya yai, yai iyenakan i'tu miri,” ta'pü Sises uya.

39Sises uya panton ekama'pü to' pi', “Tenku'nän uya pe' tenku'nän kanan ari? Asa'ri ri mari pe' akasa' ya' to' uta'mo'ka pen? 40Tüusenupasen esi püra iyese miri tüti'saai entai. E'tane tanporon kon ipan pe isenupasa' kon e'to' oton tüti'saai kon kasa ri.

41“I'ri pe iyese pi' aiko rü'kwü ri paranka punu'pi' inenpai iwesi itonpa enu yawon, eke ri paranka e'tane iyenu yau? 42Nai kasa itonpa pi', 'Utonpa, apüne amuru simo'kai' iyenu apai,' ta auya, iyenu awon ni paranka ene auya

pen ni e'tane? Imiri'nokon waku pe te'ku'san, wapiya iyenu apai paranka imo'kaka'ki, miri a'tai waku pe ene auya itonpa enu apai amuru mo'ka pa,” ta'pu Sises uya.

Yui Miri Awonsi'ki Iteperu
(Ma'siu 7:16-20; 12:33-35)

43 To' enupa pi' ri Sises esi'pu, ta'pu iya, “Waku yui epeta para iyesi miri iri pe, miri pe para iri yui epeta para iyesi miri waku pe. 44 Ikaisa ri iteperu pikiri yui usi'tu miri. Ka'pon amu' uya pi' puipitu para ri iyesi miri tiku kenan e'kwa apai, miri pe para kure' imi'ni ton ye' apai. 45 Waku ka'pon uya waku usentisa' tewan yawon enpa'ka miri, miri awonsi'ki iri ka'pon uya iri usentisa' tewan yawon enpa'ka miri. Apune para itewan yau te'sen epe'tisa' ke inta usauroku miri.

Asa'ron Kon Iuti Aminin Nan
(Ma'siu 7:24-27)

46 “Tri pi', 'Uyepuru, uyepuru,' tukai' uyesa'pitu auya'nokon, ukayai'ne' kupai'ma para ri? 47 Inu' kasa iyesi tukai' enpoika uya kuri upiya' nuye'ai'ne' miri awonsi'ki umaimu etayai'ne' miripan kupu pi' na'ne'. 48 Ka'pon uya iuti ami kasa iyesi, i'na' akanin nu'pu miripan uya iyapon nonkasa' ti' pona. I'munpu uye'sa' a'tai, itapu'netu uya miri iuti wini'pu e'tane iwokouka iya poken para iyesi'pu, apune para waku pe amisa' pe iyesi pi'. 49 E'tane kuri umaimu eta pi' na'ne' miripan kupu iya para na'ne' esi iuti aminin ka'pon

non po iyapon para kasa. I'munpu apu'netu uya miri iuti wini'pu, miripan uta'mo'ka'pu, ipara ri tuma'tai,” ta'pu iya.

Soisa Amu' Epuru Poitoru
Epi'ti'pu Sises Uya
(Ma'siu 8:5-13)

7 1 Ka'pon amu' uya eta tane tanporo seri ta nonkasa' tuya a'tai, Sises epa'ka'pu Ka'panyan pona. 2 Miri yau, soisa amu' epuru poitoru esi'pu, ipan pe ini'nankanu takuru'ke kuru, eri'ka'ni pi' ri. 3 Soisa amu' epuru uya Sises ekareei eta'pu, miripan uya Esuweru amu' epuru ton ennoko'pu iki'mai' tupoitoru epi'tii' iye'to' pe. 4 Sises piya' tuye'sa' kon a'tai, tauta'kwarupi'se kuru, “Tupika'tisen ye' pe kuru pase ri ka'pon esi. Ipika'tiki kuru, 5 apune para ina i'nanka iya, ina Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' konekasa' iya niri,” ta'pu to' uya.

6 Miripan kon a'kiri Sises uti'pu. Inni para ri iuti piyapai iye'tane, soisa amu' epuru uya tatonpa ton ennoko'pu ipana'tise'na, “Uyepuru, katanpokumai, apune para uiwu' ta' iyepu pokena' pen ni uri. 7 Miri pe iyesi pi', ipiya' kuru ri uti ta uya pun, e'tane amaimu ituki, miri a'tai upoitoru usepi'tito' pe. 8 Apune para uri ri kuri ri tepuru kenan, soisa amu' esa' uwo'noro te'san. Pase pi', 'Enta,' ta uya a'tai, iti; kuri pi', 'fsi'ki,' ta a'tai, iyepu ri; upoitoru pi', 'Se iku'ki,' ta uya a'tai, ikupu iya,” ta'pu iya.

9 Sises uya seri etasa' a'tai, isewansiuka'pu ipi' era'tii'ma

anpisiin ka'pon amə' tʉpikiri te'san winikui' ta'pʉ, “Ta uya seri ipi'nokon, inʉ' ri eposa' uya pʉra ri man Esuwerʉ amə' koro'tau eke ri seri waraino apurito!,” ta'pʉ iya.

¹⁰Enno'sa' kon nin si, warawo' amə' enna'po'pʉ iuti ta' takuru'kenan usepi'tisa' tepose.

Sises Uya Eke' I'mʉ'sa'ka'pʉ

¹¹Inke pʉra ri miri pata'pʉ pe, Sises uti'pʉ Nen itese' pata pona. Ipoitorʉ ton miri awonsi'ki anpisiin ton ka'pon amə' uti'pʉ iya'kiri. ¹²Pata mʉra'ta eporo iya koro'tau, eke' u'na'tii' tʉutisan epa'ka eporo'pʉ iya. Tikin nan ni itaan'pʉ ima'tasa' rʉ'pʉ mʉre warawo' uma'tasa' esi'pʉ. Anpisiin ka'pon amə' uti esi'pʉ iya'kiri. ¹³Sises uya ensa' a'tai, isentu'ma'pʉ ipi', miripan uya, “Kakaramui,” ta'pʉ ipi'. ¹⁴Miripan uti'pʉ iten a'pi'se'na, miripan anin nan e'takʉ'ka'pʉ. Miripan pi', “Moineri'pi, e'mʉ'sa'ka!” ta'pʉ iya. ¹⁵Miri a'tai eke' e'mʉ'sa'ka'pʉ, miripan usaurokʉ'pʉ. Miripan tʉrʉ'pʉ iya isan ena'.

¹⁶Miripan kon enari'nʉmʉ'pʉ ipan pe, miripan kon uya si Papa apuripitʉ'pʉ. “Eke pu'kena' uye'sa' man u'koro'ta'nokon! Papa uye'sa' man tʉmunki ton pika'tise'na!” ta'pʉ to' uya.

¹⁷Sises ekareei ekama'pʉ ka'pon amə' uya mi awiri ri Isutiya poro, miri awonsi'ki iwoino' nan pata awiri'ne.

Sises Miri Awonsi'ki

Isaan Pa'tes

(Ma'siu 11:2-19)

¹⁸Isaan poitorʉ ton uya si tanporo seri ton ekama'pʉ miri ipi'. Isaan uya asa'ron kon tʉpoitorʉ ton ki'ma'pʉ, ¹⁹miripan kon ennoko'pʉ iya Itepuru piya' ekama'pose'na, “ʌmiri ri pe' kʉri ri tʉuye'ton ta'pʉ rʉ'pʉ ipi', tʉron ni ri kati uyepʉ enupikiri ina e'to' nai?” tukai'.

²⁰Sises piya' tʉuye'sa' kon a'tai, “Isaan Pa'tes uya ina enno'sa' ipiya' iyekama'pose'na, ʌmiri ri pe' kʉri ri tʉuye'ton ta'pʉ rʉ'pʉ ipi', tʉron ni ri kati uyepʉ enupikiri ina e'to' nai?” ta'pʉ to' uya.

²¹Miri koro'tau, Sises uya ka'pon amə' epi'tipitʉ'pʉ, paran pokon kon, miri awonsi'ki amariwakʉ'pa' nan ni. Tu'kan kon ni tenku'na' nan kupʉ'pʉ iya ennin pe. ²²Miri kasa main anin nʉ'san eikʉ'pʉ iya, “Enna'poti' Isaan pi' ekamatanti' inene'pʉ kon, ineta'pʉ kon: tenku'na' nan enasa' ennin nan pe; ise'mesa' kon enasa' tʉusasan pe; wereei'pa' nan usepi'tisa'; etanin nan pen enasa' etanin nan pe; eke' e'mʉ'sa'kasa'; wakʉ itekare usekamasas' man entu'manin nan pana ya'. ²³Pori' pe ka'pon esi miri tʉuta'mo'kasen pen unku'pʉnʉ uriya,” ta'pʉ iya.

²⁴Isaan maimu anin nʉ'san enna'po'pʉ pata'pʉ yau, Sises e'sara'ti'pʉ anpisiin auro'ka pi' Isaan pi', “ʌri ense'na iuti'pʉ

kon rimono' ta? Wana' ri ari'ma a'setun uya ense'na? ²⁵Miri pe p̄ra iyesei yau, i'ri ken ense'na iuti'p̄ kon? Wak̄ pe kati ka'pon epontipi'sa' ense'na? Kane. Kamoro epe'kena' ton pon yau te'san esi use'wanpan pi' te'sen pata esanon iw̄ tawon kon. ²⁶E'tane i'ri kuru ken ense'na iuti'p̄ kon? Pu'kena' kati? Ewai' apana'ti uya 'nokon, pu'kena' entaino ri. ²⁷P̄se ri sa'ne si k̄ri ri ko iye'menukasa' itekare usauro'sa' ru'p̄ ipi',

“ ‘Umaimu ekamanin ennoko uya miri arawiri, iye'ma konekanin pe awapiya,’

ta'p̄ ru'p̄ ipi'. ²⁸Apana'ti uya 'nokon, kamo uri'sami'si am̄ nentun̄k̄'san koro'tau, in̄ ri iyentusa' ru'p̄ p̄ra ri iyesei miri eke Isaan entaino, miri e'tane k̄ri aiko pe te'sen Papa e'to' esa' wann̄ pe yawon esi eke pe Isaan entai,” ta'p̄ Sises uya.

²⁹Tanporon kon ka'pon am̄ p̄rata am̄ran̄'nin nan ni uya Sises maimu etasa' t̄uya'nokon a'tai, i'tu'p̄ Papa eseru esi i'napairon pe, ap̄ne p̄ra Isaan n̄pa'taisima'san pe tesi kon pi'. ³⁰E'tane si, Pari'si am̄ miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan uya Papa n̄kup̄'p̄ tiwano' kon pe ewaruma'ti'p̄, ap̄ne p̄ra to' esi'p̄ Isaan uya t̄pa'taisima kon i'se p̄ra.

³¹“In̄ yan kasa ken ka'pon am̄ seri a'taino kon ekama uya?

In̄ yan kasa to' esi? ³²M̄re am̄ ereutapi'sa' k̄rup̄o'po pata'se' yau na'ne' t̄uki'pi'n̄npi'san t̄tonpa kon am̄ pi' kasa:

“ ‘Sarakuwa turunpa'p̄ ina uya iiwano' kon pe e'tane, auman̄nsa' kon p̄ra iyesei; eke' eremu pi' ina userenka'p̄ e'tane, aukaransa' kon p̄ra iyesei,’

tawon nan kasa ri. ³³Ap̄ne p̄ra Isaan Pa'tes uyee'p̄ p̄reti iku iya p̄ra miri pe p̄ra waain ensi iya p̄ra, miripan pi', ‘Makoi esi iyau,’ ta'p̄ auya'nokon. ³⁴Ka'pon, Papa winon, uyee'p̄ tenta'nasen miri awonsi'ki ensinin, miripan pi', ‘P̄se eke pe tenta'nasen miri awonsi'ki te'taripasen, p̄rata am̄ran̄'nin nan, t̄makooikena' nan niri tonpa pe iyesei,’ ta'p̄ auya'nokon. ³⁵E'tane Papa pu'ket̄ usi'tu miri i'napai ri, tanporo imunki am̄ wini,” ta'p̄ Sises uya.

**Sises Karapaima'p̄
T̄makooikenan Uri'san Uya**

³⁶Pari'si am̄ tonpa uya Sises ki'ma'p̄ t̄piya' entai'kwase'na. Miripan uti'p̄ itiw̄ ta' t̄teire' po iyena'p̄ tep̄ru piyau. ³⁷Miri pata yau ri, t̄uko'mansen uri'san, iri pe iteseru iko'mansa', uya Sises enta'na Pari'si iw̄ tau etasa' a'tai,

† 7:27 Mara'kai 3:1

7:29-30 Ma'siu 21:32; Uru' 3:12

po'toro arapasta po'piyun yen nee'pɔ. ³⁸Miripan e'soto'ka'pɔ Sises a'poi wini akaramɔi'ma. Miripan e'torupa'ti'pɔ, Sises pɔta amanka'pɔ iya tenu paru ke, miri awonsi'ki a'munaka'pɔ iya tɔnse' ke, i'ta a'su'ka'pɔ iya, miripan pona po'piyun ma'pɔ iya. ³⁹Miri ensa' tɔuya a'tai, Pari'si iki'manin nɔ'pɔ uya ti'nau, "Pu'kena' pe pɔse ri ka'pon esi yau, ta'pi'nin uri'san eseru i'tui'no! Iri pe iyese tukai," ta'pɔ.

⁴⁰Sises uya eiku'pɔ, "Saiman, ayauro'kato' uya ike moro man," ta'pɔ iya.

"Ekamaki, Ti'sa," ta'pɔ iya nin si miri ipi'.

⁴¹"Asa'ron kon ka'pon amɔ' uya pɔrata tɔnin ye' ko'manɔ'pitu esi'pɔ te'mai' pɔra. Tikin nan uya 500 kaisa ri pɔrata pun ko'manɔ'pitu esi'pɔ, isakon uya 50 kaisa ri kanan pɔrata pun."

⁴²To' uya inna'poto' ike pɔra ri iyese'pɔ. Asa'ri ri mari to' pi', "Tiwi si nesii,' ta'pɔ iya. Nai kɔri uya kuru i'nɔnka ipan pe?" ta'pɔ iya nin si miri Saiman pi'.

⁴³Miripan eiku'pɔ Saiman uya, "Eke kuru ipɔrataai ko'manɔ'nin nɔ'pɔ na'ki," ta'pɔ iya.

"Ipoken kuru i'tusa' auya miri," ta'pɔ Sises uya. ⁴⁴Miri a'tai, iyera'ti'pɔ uri'san winikɔi', tai'ma Saiman pi', "Pɔse uri'san menyan? fiwɔ' ta' uyepɔi, e'tane u'tuna'kwaai'ti auya pɔn u'ta

kumi'to' uya ike ke. Miri e'tane tenu paru ke u'ta amankasa' iya, tɔnse' ke a'munakasa' iya niri. ⁴⁵Uya'su'kasa' auya pɔra iyese, uyetupa pe, e'tane pɔse ri uri'san uya ewomɔ'pɔ si'kiri ri, u'ta a'su'ka nonkasa' pɔra ri iyese. ⁴⁶U'pai karapaimasa' auya pɔra ri iyese uyeseu kon yau, e'tane u'ta pona po'piyun masa' iya. ⁴⁷Miri pi' ta uya ipi', eke ri imakooi pi' usentu'masa' wenai, eke pe isi'nɔnkato' esi. E'tane si, kɔri mararon imakooi pi' usentu'masa' na'ne' uya nin si, mara ri i'nɔnkan," ta'pɔ iya.

⁴⁸Miri a'tai nin si, ta'pɔ iya miri uri'san pi', "Amakooi ton pi' usentu'masa' man," ta'pɔ iya ipi'.

⁴⁹Tɔron kon inki'ma'san uya nin si ti'nau'nokon, "Inɔ' si pɔse makoi pi' tɔusentu'masen?" ta'pɔ.

⁵⁰"Apɔne pɔra uyapurisa' auya pi', Papa uya ipika'tisa' man auma'tato' apai. Enta si tɔusewankamai' pɔra," ta'pɔ Sises uya uri'san pi'.

Sises Pokon Tonpa Pe Uri'sami'si Amɔ' Esi'pɔ

8 ¹Tɔron ni a'tai, Sises utipitu'pɔ tɔron ni eke iwa ton pata kaisa ri'ne wakɔ Papa e'to' esa' wannɔ pe ekareei ekama pi' iyese'pɔ. ¹²kaisaron kon ipoitorɔ ton esi'pɔ iya'kiri. ²To' tonpa pe kanan upinin ni pi' uri'sami'si amɔ' makoi a'kwarɔ yen ton nɔ'san miri awonsi'ki e'ne'

^w 7:41 *pɔrata pun*. Seri pɔrata pun—tenariyas itese!—esi tikin ni wɔi e'turawasoman nɔ'pɔ epe'pɔ ta e'kwa pe iyese'pɔ.

7:37-38 Ma'siu 26:7; Ma' 14:3; Isaan 12:3



“Eke ri imakooi pi' usentu'masa' wenai, eke pe isi'nunkato' esi.” (7:47)

ton nu'san Sises nepi'ti'san esi'pu: Meri, Matara pon, 7 kaisaron kon makoi a'kwaru epa'kasa' iyapai ru'pu; 3 miri awonsi'ki Isowana, Kusa no'pu (Kusa esi'pu Era' esen o'non pe), miri tupo Susana; miri awonsi'ki tu'ke ri taron kon esi'pu. Pusamoro uri'sami'si amu' esi'pu miri Sises pokon pika'ti pi' to' e'to' i'se ke ri tiwano' kon pe te'sen apai.

Umi Pi' Te'sen Pantomu
(Ma'siu 13:1-17; Ma' 4:1-12)

4 Tu'ke kuru ri anpisin pe ri ka'pon amu' amura koro'tau miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' uyee'pu

Sises piya' ise'ma'pu pe'ne ri eke iwa ton pata ton apai'ne, seri panton ekama'pu iya:

5 “Umi pi' te'sen uti'pu kiyari ye' pinse'na tupa'karakai'. Ipa'karaka iya koro'tau, taron ni ton uta'poku'pu asanta ta'. Miripan ka'pon amu' usari uya iwasa'kapitu'pu, miripan iku'pu toron amu' uya. 6 Taron ni ton uta'poku'pu ti' pona. Iya'ta koro'tau, iyaiputapitu'pu, arune pura tuna eporo iya pura iyesei wenai. 7 Taron ni ton uta'poku'pu tikakenan nu'ta', miripan a'ta'pu ipokon pe, miripan uya iwitanuku'pu. 8 Miri e'tane ri,

8:2-3 Ma'siu 27:55-56; Ma' 15:40-41; Uru' 23:49

turon ni ton uta'poku'pu waku non ya'. Miripan a'ta'pu, iyepeta'pu. Iyepeta'pu eke pe ri, 100 kaisa ri ite'kwa e'to' airi inpimi'pu entai ri," ta'pu iya.

Seri ta'pu iya a'tai, iki'pi'numu'pu, "Kuri tupana ke na'ne' etato' ike, tiwi netai!" ta'pu iya.

⁹Ipoitoru ton uya ekama'po'pu i'ri ta e'kwa pe seri panton esi tukai'. ¹⁰Ta'pu iya to' pi', "Inu' ni'tunu pen ni ama'aino Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe i'tu kon pa iyena'nokon itusa', e'tane turon kon pana ya' panton yai usauroku, 'Enei'ma ri to' uya ene pura iye'to' pe; etai'ma ri to' uya ito'ka'nuku pura iye'to' pe."^x

Fri Ta E'kwa Pe

Te'pinsen Pantomu Esi

(Ma'siu 13:18-23; Ma' 4:13-20)

¹¹"Se nin si ta iya e'kwa pe, panton esi miri, ite' pe na'ne' miri, Papa Maimu. ¹²Kamoro asanta tau na'ne' nan esi Papa Maimu etanin nan. Miripan nin si, makoi uyepu to' ewan yawon main mo'kai', to' uya apuri namai', miripan kon epika'ti namai'. ¹³Kamo ti' pon kon kamoro main anunnin nan pori' pe eta tuya'nokon a'tai, e'tane to' mi' pura ri to' esi. Aka'ne' pe ri to' uya apuri, e'tane ekaman uya teposa' kon a'tai, to' uya inonka. ¹⁴Ite' tikukenan nu'ta' ita'po'sa' na'ne' miri kamoro etanin nan, e'tane to'

uko'mamu koro'tau, non eseru uya to' anpokama tuko'mamu kon yau tu'kan pi' ri to' usenuminka, imaminke' pe te'to' kon pi' ri, waku pe tuko'manto' kon pi' ri. Miripan kon aku'pu pura iyese. ¹⁵E'tane si waku non po na'ne' ite' kamoro waku pe te'san, waku itewan ton. Main etanin nan, anunnin nan, miripan ko'manuku to' uya epeta.

Raan'pu E'nun Nito'

Apon O'koi' Itusa'

(Ma' 4:21-25)

¹⁶"Inu' uya ri raan'pu po'ti pura iyese onanto' pe tuya wai ya' miri pe pura te'nunto' apon o'koi' ri ituru iya. E'tane ru'ku, itapon pona ituru iya kamo tewonsan uya iweyu ento' pe.

¹⁷"Miri a'tai nin si ti, tanporon ni usene; ama'ai na'ne' seri pe usenpoikato' oton kipo'pona.

¹⁸"Miri pe iyese pi', waku pe tausenuminkai' e'ti' etato' auya'nokon pi'. Inu' ri itesa' pe te'sen repa miri miyari ri; inu' ri i'ri esa' pen ni enapai imo'ka miri itesa' pe tesi tukai' ri iye'ku'to'," ta'pu Sises uya.

Sises San Miri Awonsi'ki

Iyakon Non

(Ma'siu 12:46-50; Ma' 3:31-35)

¹⁹Miri a'tai Sises san miri awonsi'ki iyakon non uyee'pu ense'na, e'tane a'ko pe ipiya' to' uti poken pura ri iyese'pu, apune pura anpisin esi wenai. ²⁰Ka'pon uya

* 8:10 Aisaya 6:9-10 (LXX)

8:16 Ma'siu 5:15; Uru' 11:33 8:17 Ma'siu 10:26; Uru' 12:2

8:18 Ma'siu 25:29; Uru' 19:26

ipana'ti'pɔ, "Asan miri awonsi'ki ayakon non e'soto'pi'sa' man pɔroroi po, iyenpai to' esi," ta'pɔ iya.

21 Eiku'pɔ iya, "Usan miri awonsi'ki ayakon non kamoro Papa Maimu eta pi' te'san, miri awonsi'ki ikupɔ pi' te'san," ta'pɔ iya.

A'setun Tɔ'ni'pɔ Sises Uya
(Ma'siu 8:23-27; Ma' 4:35-41)

22 Tɔron ni a'tai, Sises uya tɔpɔitorɔ ton pi', "Parau ku'pɔri ratoi pona e'kwiri'nipai'nokon," ta'pɔ. Miripan kon ekanwa'tisa' uti'pɔ. 23 To' e'kwiritɔ koro'tau, Sises e'nɔmɔ'pɔ. Miri a'tai, isi pe a'setun uyepɔ parau ku'pɔri ka' uya, to' kanwa rawoirawoima'pɔ to' kuruuka poken. 24 Ipoitorɔ ton uya enpaka'pɔ, "Uyepuru, uyepuru! Aputan pe man!" tai'ma.

Miripan upakasa' uya e'se'ne' pe a'setun pi', miri awonsi'ki sipa'sipa pi', "E'tɔ'niki!" ta'pɔ. Miripan ton si e'tɔ'ni'pɔ, imaimu awiri. 25 "Nai apurito' auya'nokon ike?" ta'pɔ iya tɔpɔitorɔ ton pi'.

Tetɔipitɔ kon pe ri, tɔusewansiuka kon pe ri to' usekama'po'pɔ, "ɪnɔ' si pɔse? A'setun miri awonsi'ki tuna esereme'nin, miripan ton esi imaimu awiri!" ta'pɔ to' uya.

Makoi A'kwarɔ Yen Epi'ti'pɔ Sises Uya
(Ma'siu 8:28-34; Ma' 5:1-20)

26 Miripan kon si uti'pɔ Kerasa' nono pona seri si parau ku'pɔri



A'setun miri awonsi'ki tuna esereme'nin (8:25)

Kiyarari ratoi pona. 27 Sises ekanwaka koro'tau, ka'pon, makoi a'kwarɔ yen uya eporo'pɔ pata winipai. Inke pɔse ri uko'mamɔ'pɔ tɔpon ke pɔra, iuti tau pɔra ri, e'tane uruwai' yau'ne riken. 28 Sises ensa' tɔuya a'tai, ipirorɔmɔ'pɔ eke pe, miripan useremuruku'pɔ Sises rau. Miripan uki'pi'nɔmɔ'pɔ eke pe, "ɪri pe ukupɔ i'se iwesi, Sises, Papa Mumu? Apɔne, ukota'makarɔi!" ta'pɔ iya. 29 Seri ta'pɔ iya, apɔne pɔra Sises uya epa'kaki iyapai taka'sa' pi' tɔpi'. Sises uya eporo rawiri, inke ri sa'ne makoi a'kwarɔ uya a'sisa' ko'manɔ'sa' esi'pɔ. To' uya ri temiyatɔ, ti'ta ri auronpi'sa' e'tane i'sen ke, tɔpa'simanin ke ri

• 8:26 Kerasa tɔron ni imenukasa' ton uya *Katarens* ta; tɔron ni ton uya *Kerukesens* ta; v. 37 airi ri mari • 8:29 makoi a'kwarɔ; miri pe pɔra, iri a'kwarɔ

te'tane, i'kiripitu'pu iya ri, miripan apitu'pu makoi a'kwaru ton uya tu'kena'pi ya'.

³⁰Sises uya si ekama'po'pu, "Inu' iyese?" ta'pu iya.

"Anpisin," ta'pu iya ipi', apune pura anpisin yen pe ri tesi pi'. ³¹Miripan a'tai, ipan pe ri Sises pawana'ti'pu to' uya, "Ina kusennokoi ta'mu kenan pen ni ya!" ta'pu to' uya.

³²Tu'kan kon peiruku amu' esi'pu enta'nan pi' i'kuru po a'ko pe ri. Makoi a'kwaru ton uya Sises pawana'ti'pu tenno'to' kon pe iya peiruku amu' ya'. "Ewai," ta'pu iya to' pi'. ³³Miripan kon uti'pu si peiruku amu' ya' isentii'. Miripan kon si e'turu'kwa'pu parau ku'piri ka', miripan kon apta'pu.

³⁴To' esanon uya seri ensa' a'tai, to' uti'pu pata pona ekare'tise'na siya ri pata kaisari ri. ³⁵Ka'pon amu' uyee'pu iye'ku'sa' ru'pu ense'na. To' uye'sa' a'tai Sises piya', to' uya kuri ri ka'pon eporo'pu, makoi a'kwaru enpu'pu. Sises piyau iyereutasa' esi'pu iyepontisa', waku pe nin si iya'kwaru, miripan pi' to' enari'namu'pu. ³⁶Kamoro ennin nu'san uya ekama'pu ka'pon amu' pi', "Makoi a'kwaru yen pe te'sen epiti'pu Sises uya," tukai'. ³⁷Miri a'tai, tanporo Kerasa nono pon kon uya Sises ennoko'pu tuiyapai'nokon, apune pura enari'ke' pe tenasa' kon pi'. Miripan ekanwa'tisa' uti'pu. ³⁸Iti koro'tau, kuri ri ka'pon uya Sises pawana'ti'pu iya'kiri ta'utito' pe, e'tane Sises uya ta'pu, ³⁹"Itunta'

apata'se' ya' Papa nukupu'pu ipi' ekamata itonpa ton pana ya'," ta'pu iya. Miripan si uti'pu miri, Sises nukupu'pu tui' ekamase'na mi awiri ri.

**Iyeri'sa' Uri'san Mure,
Takuru'kenan Uri'san**

(Ma'siu 9:18-26; Ma' 5:21-43)

⁴⁰Sises enna'posa' a'tai, anpisin ka'pon amu' epori'ma'pu ipi'. Iyenna'po enupikiri te'sa' kon pi'. ⁴¹Miri a'tai si, ka'pon Isairas itese', Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' epuru pe te'sen uyee'pu Sises piya'. Miripan useremuruku'pu Sises pata piyau inama tuuya ekamanin pe, ipawana'ti'pu iya tiwu' ta' iye'to' pe, ⁴²apune pura tikin nan nu'kwi tensi 12 kaisaron iwai'piyaa' eriku pi'.

Sises uti koro'tau Isairas iwu' winikui', anpisin ka'pon amu' uya iwonti'pu, i'ta pata'se' pura ri. ⁴³Miripan kon koro'tau, uri'san esi'pu mun pi' ta'utisen, iko'mansa' 12 kaisa ri wai'piya miri pi', e'tane inu' uya epiti' pura ri iyepi'pu. ⁴⁴Miripan uyee'pu Sises a'poi wini ipon e'pi pi' a'pi'se'na. Miri a'tai ri, imunu uti ereuta'pu. ⁴⁵"Inu' uya'pitui?" ta'pu Sises uya.

Ka'pon amu' e'wapu'ti pi', Pi'ta uya ta'pu, "Uyepuru, anpisin ni ne' ka'pon amu' aya'pi'pitu pi' ko," ta'pu iya.

⁴⁶E'tane Sises uya ta'pu, "Ka'pon uya kuru sa'ne uya'pi'sa' i'tu uya, merunti epa'kasa' pi' upiyapai," ta'pu. ⁴⁷Kuri ri si uri'san uya ti'tusa' iya i'tusa' a'tai, iyee'pu

isi'nukui'ma ri, miripan tetui-pitu pe ri iseremuruku'pu Sises pata piyau. Tu'kan kon koro'tau, isekama'pu, miri wenai, "Aya'pi'sa' uya tukai', miripan usepi'tisa'," ta'pu iya. ⁴⁸Miripan pi' Sises uya ta'pu, "Ma'non, Papa apuri auya uya ri iyepi'tisa' man. Enta tausewankamai' pura," ta'pu iya.

⁴⁹Sises usauroku koro'tau, ka'pon uyee'pu, Isairas iwu' tapai, miripan uya ta'pu ipi', "fyensi eri'ka'sa' man. Tiwi nesii ti'sa kusanpokumai," ta'pu iya.

⁵⁰Seri eta tuya a'tai, Sises uya ta'pu Isairas pi', "Kisewankamai. Uyapuriki riken, miri a'tai Papa uya ito'panuku ri miri," ta'pu iya.

⁵¹Isairas iwu' ta' tuye'sa' a'tai, inu' ri ewomu i'se pura iyepi'pu ta'kiri, Pi'ta, Isens, miri awonsi'ki Isaan niken miri awonsi'ki kari ri si mare sanon. ⁵²Miri koro'tau, tanporo ka'pon amu' ukaramu esi'pu tauta'kwarukai' iwenai. "E'pana e'ti'. Iyeri'sa' pen miri, e'tane iye'namu ri nin," ta'pu iya to' pi'.

⁵³To' uta'kiri'pu ipi', iyeri'sa' tukai' i'tu tuya'nokon pi'. ⁵⁴Miripan iwu' ta' iyewomu'pu, itemiyatu pi' nin si ta'sii', "Uri'san mare, e'mu'sa'ka!" ta'pu iya miri. ⁵⁵Ita'kwaru si uyee'pu miri, miripan e'mu'sa'ka'pu miri a'tai ri. Miripan Sises uya to' pi' ta'pu, "Ewe'ti'," ta'pu iya. ⁵⁶Miripan pi' isanon usewansiuka'pu, e'tane si ti, "Kusekamatuu inu' pana ya' ri," ta'pu iya to' pi'.

Sises Uya 12 Kaisaron Kon Ennoko'pu

(Ma'siu 19:5-15; Ma' 6:7-13)

9 ¹Sises uya 12 kaisaron kon tupoitoru ton amuranu'sa' a'tai, to' repa'pu iya to' meruntiru ke, to' pana'pano ke tanporo iri a'kwaru a'tu'manin pe to' e'to' pe, miri awonsi'ki paran epi'tinin pe to' e'to' pe. ²To' ennoko'pu iya, Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe ekareei ekamai', e'ne' ton ni niri epi'tii'. ³"Iri ri kusatuu," ta'pu iya to' pi'. "Teke'sen, paiki, wenamu', purata, asa'ri ipon kon kusatuu. ⁴Iyereutanu'nin kon nu'pu piyau me'tui', taron ni pata nimi auya'nokon pona ri, ⁵ka'pon amu' uya iyereutanuku kon pura iyepi' yau, a'ta kon mutiutipi'tui' to' pata nimi auya'nokon a'tai, Papa uya to' kota'mato' oton ekamanin pe," ta'pu iya.

⁶Miripan kon uti'pu eke iwa ton pata kaisa ri'ne, waku itekare ekama pi', e'ne' ton ni niri epi'ti pi'.

Era' I'pai Utaka'ma'pu Sises Pi'

(Ma'siu 14:1-12; Ma' 6:14-29)

⁷Kopuna Era' uya etasa' a'tai tanporo te'ku'sen, i'pai utaka'ma'pu, apune pura taron kon uya Sises esi Isaan e'mu'sa'kasa' pe teriku'pu apai ta pi', ⁸taron kon uya kanan pu'kena' Iraisu usenpoikasa' ta wenai, taron kon uya ri mari penaro' kon eke ton

9:5 Uru' 10:4-11; Inkupu'pu 13:51

pu'kena' amu' tonpa e'mu'sa'kasa' ta pi'. ⁹E'tane si Era' uya ta'pu, "Isaan ne si'pairukatai ko. Inu' niri ken si ekareei eta uya seri?" ta'pu iya. Miripan esi'pu Sises inenpai.

5,000 Kaisaron Kon Eweku'pu Sises Uya

(Ma'siu 14:13-21;

Ma' 6:30-44; Isaan 6:1-14)

¹⁰Sises nennoko'san enna'posa' a'tai, tunkupu'pu kon ekama'pu to' uya Sises pi'. Miri a'tai, Sises uya to' ari'pu anpisin a'kiri para Pe'saita pata pona. ¹¹Tu'kan kon uya eta'pu, miripan kon uti'pu Sises pikiri. To' ereutanuku'pu iya, miripan kon auro'ka'pu iya, Papa e'to' esa' wannu pe ekareei pi'. Isepi'tipaino kon, e'ne' ton epi'ti'pu iya.

¹²Pata uko'mansa' a'tai, 12 kaisaron kon ipoitoru ton uyee'pu ipiya, "To' enno'ki eke iwa ton pata pona'ne miri awonsi'ki umi awiri'ne ti'kiyari kon epoto' pe to' uya, pata tato' tauya'nokon ni epoto' pe to' uya. Innon pata yau e'ni pi'," ta'pu to' uya.

¹³Sises uya ta'pu to' pi', "To' ewe'ti'," ta'pu iya.

Miripan pi' ta'pu to' uya, "5 kaisa ri ru'kwi itekiino paretu esi, miri awonsi'ki asa'ron kon nu'kwi moro' amu'. Kiyari ri nin ennase utin nisa' a'tai, to' ewe'to'pan," ta'pu to' uya. ¹⁴(5,000 kaisa ri iwa ri ka'pon amu' esi'pu miri yau.)

E'tane ri tupoitoru ton pi' ta'pu iya, "To' ereutanu'pi'ti' tamu'kuru' ke'ne 50 kaisa ri'ne," ta'pu iya.

¹⁵Miripan kuu'pu ipoitoru ton uya, tanporon kon ereutapitu'pu. ¹⁶5 kaisaron itekiino paretu anumu'pu iya, asa'ron kon moro' amu' ru'kwi niri miri esa' pe esi'lma, tenu taru'pu iya ka'takui'. Tenki ta pe ri Papa pi' i'kwi'pitu'pu iya si. Miripan uya itaru'pu tupoitoru ton ena' to' uya ekanto' pe. ¹⁷To' enta'na'pu ta'weta kon pona ri. Miripan tonpa'pu amuranuku'pu ipoitoru ton uya, 12 kaisa ri pa'siki'ti.

Pi'ta Uya Sises Ekama'pu

(Ma'siu 16:13-19; Ma' 8:27-29)

¹⁸Taron ni a'tai, Sises ipurema koro'tau, tupoitoru ton pokon pe riken, to' ekama'po'pu iya, "Inu' pe ri esi tukai' anpisin ka'pon amu' nusau'ro'an?" ta'pu iya to' pi'.

¹⁹To' uya entakanoma'pu, "Taron kon uya Isaan Pa'tes ta; taron kon uya kanan pu'kena' Iraisa ta; taron kon uya ri mari penaro' kon eke ton pu'kena' amu' tonpa e'mu'sa'kasa' ta ipi'," ta'pu to' uya.

²⁰"E'tane si imiri'nokon, inu' pe ken si esi tukai' mukayatuu?" ta'pu iya.

Pi'ta uya eiku'pu, "Imiri kuri ri Kurai, Papa iwano'," ta'pu iya. ²¹Sises uya ipan pe to' panama'pu inu' pi' ri to' uya seri ekama namai'.

⁹ 9:20 *Kurai* (Kiri' maimu yau), miri pe para *Me'saya* (Ipuru maimu yau), asa'ri ri mari iyese, *Papa Nanutunu* ta e'kwa pe.

9:8 Ma'siu 16:14; Ma' 8:28; Uru' 9:19 9:19 Ma'siu 14:1-2; Ma' 6:14-15; Uru' 9:7-8 9:20 Isaan 6:68-69

Tɔuma'tato' Ekama'pɔ

Sises Uya

(Ma'siu 16:20-28; Ma' 8:30—9:1)

²²Miripan uya ta'pɔ, “Ka'pon, Papa winon uya e'ne' moronkato' oton eke pe ri, miripan ewaruma'tito' oton Esuwerɔ amɔ' epuru ton uya, use'man nito' tɔrawasomanin nan epuru ton uya, miri awonsi'ki main pi' enupanin nan uya, miripan wito' oton miri awonsi'ki iye'mɔ'sa'kato' oton itosorɔwano wɔi a'tai uko'man nito' ya,” ta'pɔ iya.

²³Miripan uya ta'pɔ tanporo to' pi', “Inɔ' ri uyepɔ pe iyesei yau uye'ma'pɔ pe, tɔpi' ri tɔpu'tika'se tɔkurusukuui tanɔnse wɔi kaisa ri nɔyepɔi upikiri. ²⁴Apɔne pɔra inɔ' ri kuri tɔuko'manto' innonka-pai pɔra na'ne' uya tɔuko'manto' ri nonka miri. E'tane inɔ' ri kuri tɔuko'manto' nonkanin upikiri uya innonka pen ni miri. ²⁵Wakɔ pe pe' ka'pon esi tanporo non pon eponin tɔmiri ri nonkai'ma, miri pe pɔra eno'mai'ma te'sen? ²⁶Inɔ' ri ipiyitu yau upi' miri awonsi'ki umaimu ton pi', Ka'pon, Papa winon ni niri ipiyitu miri ipi' tɔmeruntirɔ yau tɔuyepɔ a'tai miri awonsi'ki ikɔipɔnɔ meruntirɔ yau, miri awonsi'ki inserɔ amɔ' meruntirɔ yau. ²⁷I'napairon ekama uya ipi'nokon, seri yau iye'soto'pi'sa' na'ne' nan tonpa ton eri'to' oton pen Papa e'to' esa' wannɔ pe ene tɔuya'nokon rawiri,” ta'pɔ iya.

Sises Uta'kwaka'pɔ

(Ma'siu 17:1-8; Ma' 9:2-8)

²⁸pe wɔi pata'pɔ pe iwa ri seri ta iya tɔpo, Pi'ta, Isaan, miri awonsi'ki Isens ari'pɔ iya ta'kiri, miri awonsi'ki wɔ' pona to' enuku'pɔ ipɔrema'. ²⁹Iyipɔrema koro'tau, tɔron ni pe itemɔ' ena'pɔ, miripan pon ena'pɔ aimu'ne sirin pe kamiri' e'weiti kasa. ³⁰Asa'ron kon ka'pon amɔ' usenpoika'pɔ a'kwa pe kuru, Mosi', miri awonsi'ki Iraisai, ³¹miripan kon uya Sises auro'ka'pɔ. To' usaurokɔ'pɔ itito' pi', iye'ku'to' pe ta'pɔ rɔ'pɔ Papa uya uta'ku'tito' pe iyeriku wini Surusiran po. ³²Ipan pe e'moronɔ' pe Pi'ta miri awonsi'ki itonpa ton ena'pɔ e'tane, to' upakasa' a'tai, to' uya ene'pɔ ita'kwarii miri awonsi'ki asa'ron kon ka'pon amɔ' e'soto'pi'sa' esi'pɔ ipiyau. ³³Ka'pon amɔ' uya Sises nimi koro'tau, Pi'ta uya ta'pɔ ipi', “Wakɔ ri pan pe seri yau ina man, uyepuru. Tiwi ina osorɔwau iiwɔ' kon amii; tikin ni iiwɔ' pe, tikin ni Mosi' iiwɔ' pe, Iraisai iiwɔ' pe niri,” ta'pɔ iya. (Miri ta tɔuya tukai' itu iya pɔra iyesei'pɔ.)

³⁴Isaurokɔ koro'tau, kapuru' usenpoika'pɔ, miripan uya to' niponti'pɔ, miripan kon usi'nɔkɔ'pɔ kapuru' ya' ewomɔi'ma. ³⁵Main uyee'pɔ kapuru' apai, “Umu pɔse ri, Unanɔmɔ'pɔ. Imaimu etati',” tawon.

³⁶Main useta tɔpo, to' uya Sises ene'pɔ tikin sari. Ipoitorɔ ton uya

9:23 Ma'siu 10:38; Ƴru' 14:27 9:24 Ma'siu 10:39; Ƴru' 17:33; Isaan 12:25
9:28-35 2 Pi'ta 1:17-18 9:35 Aisaya 42:1; Ma'siu 3:17; 12:18; Ma' 1:11; Ƴru' 3:22



Asa'ron kon ka'pon amu' usenpoika'pu a'kwa pe kuru, Mosi', miri awonsi'ki Iraisas, miripan kon uya Sises auro'ka'pu. (9:30-31)

seri enkurunpa'pu tɔpiyau'nokon, miri a'tai inu' pi' ri to' uya tɔnene'pu kon ekama'pu pen ni.

**Warawo' Mure Epi'ti'pu
Sises Uya**

(Ma'siu 17:14-18; Ma' 9:14-27)

³⁷Miri ema'sa' yau wu' poi to' ultisa' a'tai, anpsin ni ka'pon amu' uya to' eporo'pu. ³⁸Warawo' to' koro'tawon uki'pi'nɔmu'pu, "Ti'sa!" ta'pu iya. "Iyekama'po uya umu ene pa, tikin nan nu'kwi. ³⁹Iri a'kwaru uya a'sipi'pitu, miri uya ipirorɔnpapitu, iyai enno'pitu iya, miripan muta a'koronta. Inonka iya pu'a iyese, ima'tanuku iya ri. ⁴⁰Ipoitoru ton pi', 'Enpa'kati', ta'pu

uya e'tane, to' uya ikupu poken pu'a iyese'pu," ta'pu iya.

⁴¹Miri a'tai, Sises uya ta'pu to' pi', "Iri si! Iri ton ni, apurinin nan pen ni seri a'taino kon! Iri pu'ku pona ipiyau'nokon uko'mamu? Iri pu'ku pona aya'kiri'nokon esi? Imu ine'ki se ya," ta'pu iya.

⁴²Warawo' mure uye'pu koro'tau ri, makoi a'kwaru uya eno'ma'pu non pona iyai ennoko pe. E'tane Sises uya e'se'ne' pe iri a'kwaru^b eseremeku'pu. Miri a'tai, Sises uya warawo' mure epi'ti'pu, miripan tu'ru'pu iya ikupunu ena'. ⁴³Miripan kon usewansiuka'pu Papa meruntiru ke Sises e'turawasoma pi'.

^b 9:42 makoi a'kwaru; miri pe pu'a, iri a'kwaru



Sises uya iri a'kwaru yen warawo' mure epi'ti'pu. (9:42)

Tuuma'tato' Ekamakaapu Kanan Sises Uya

(Ma'siu 17:22-23; Ma' 9:30-32)

Tuusewansiuka'pu kon si'kiri ri ka'pon amu' esi koro'tau Sises nukupu'pu pi', ta'pu iya tupoitoru ton pi', ⁴⁴“Waku pe etati' kanyauro'kayatui'ne', Ka'pon, Papa winon eparankato' oton ka'pon amu' ena',” ta'pu iya. ⁴⁵E'tane to' uya ito'ka'nuku pu'ra iyese'pu i'ri ta e'kwa pe seri esi tukai'. To' piyapai iye'so'nansa' esi'pu to' uya a'si poken pu'ra, miripan kon enari'numu'pu miri pi' inekama'popai pu'ra.

Inu' Kuru Esi Eke Pe?

(Ma'siu 18:1-5; Ma' 9:32-37)

⁴⁶E'sei'pi' ni pi' ipoitoru ton e'sara'ti'pu, inu' kuru e'to' oton eke pe tukai'. ⁴⁷Sises uya nin si

to' usenuminkato' i'tu tuuya pi', mure ru'kwi nee'pu miri, miripan soto'ka'pu iya tupoiyau. ⁴⁸Miri a'tai, ta'pu iya to' pi', “Inu' uya ri pu'se ri mure ereutanuku a'tai uyese' yau, uyereutanuku iya pe ri iyese. Inu' uya ri uyereutanuku a'tai, uyennon'in nu'pu ri ereutanuku iya pe iyese. Apune pu'ra kuri ri aiko pe ru'kwi na'ne' i'koro'tau'nokon, kuri ri kuru esi eke pe,” ta'pu iya.

Iyewa'nomanin Pen Esi Yau

Iwenaino' Pe Iyese

(Ma' 9:38-40)

⁴⁹“Uyepuru,” ta'pu Isaan uya, “ka'pon ene'pu ina uya iyese' yau iri a'kwaru ton enpa'kapi'nin. Miripan ereutanuku i'se ina esi'pu, apune pu'ra utonpa kon pe pu'ra iyese pi',” ta'pu.

⁵⁰“Kasereutanu'tau,” ta'pu Sises uya, “apune pu'ra inu' ri iyewa'nomanin pen esi iwenaino' pe,” ta'pu iya.

Sises Ewaruma'ti'pu

Sameriya Pon Kon Uya

⁵¹Epun pona tuutito' weyu e'seporo koro'tau, Sises e'kama'pu utin pi' Surusiran pona ⁵²tamaimu anin nan ennoko'pu iya turawiri. Miripan kon uti'pu eke iwa Sameriya pon pata pona ite'ma ta' ekonekase'na, ⁵³e'tane miri yawon kon uya ereutanuku'pu pen, apune pu'ra Surusiran pona iti pi'. ⁵⁴Seri ensa' ipoitoru ton, Isens miri awonsi'ki Isaan uya a'tai, to' uya

ekama'po'pɔ, “Uyepuru, apo' pe' nu'ti uya'nokon i'se me'an Epɔn poi to' ma'tanɔ'nin pe?” ta'pɔ to' uya.

⁵⁵E'tane, Sises era'ti'pɔ to' esereme'se'na, ⁵⁶miripan kon uti'pɔ tɔron ni eke iwa pata ya'.

**Tɔpikiri E'paino Kon
Auro'ka'pɔ Sises Uya
(Ma'siu 8:19-22)**

⁵⁷Utin pi' ri to' esi koro'tau asanta tawiri, ka'pon uya ta'pɔ ipi', “Aya'kiri uti seri mutiyai'ne' ya' ri,” ta'pɔ iya.

⁵⁸Sises uya eiku'pɔ, “Maikan amɔ' kamoro tenkena' nan, toron amɔ' niri tɔponkena' nan, e'tane Ka'pon, Papa winon e'sapontito' yau pɔn ni,” ta'pɔ iya.

⁵⁹Tɔron ni pi' nin si ta'pɔ iya miri, “ʒisiri uya'kiri,” ta'pɔ iya.

E'tane eiku'pɔ iya, “Uyepuru, apɔne wapiya ukɔipɔnɔ siu'na'tika'tai'ya,” ta'pɔ iya.

⁶⁰Miripan pi' ta'pɔ iya, “Tiwi kamoro Papa ese' pokon kon pen tekepu kon u'na'tii, e'tane enta Papa e'to' esa' wannɔ pe ekareei ekamai,” ta'pɔ iya.

⁶¹Miri ri e'tane, tɔron ni uya kanan, “Uyepuru, aya'kiri uti, e'tane wapiya kuru utonpa ton piya' utii'ya, ʒisiri utiyai', ka'se'na,” ta'pɔ iya.

⁶²Sises uya eiku'pɔ, “ʒnu' ri upikiri te'sara'ti tɔpo tenu tɔpi'nin te'ma'pɔ ta' esi miri Papa e'to' esa'

wanni pe tɔrawasomanin ye' pe pɔra ri,” ta'pɔ iya.

**Sises Uya 72 Kaisaron Kon
Ennoko'pɔ Asa'ri'ne**

10 ¹Seri pata'pɔ pe, Sises uya tɔron kon 72^d kaisaron kon tɔnanɔmɔ'san ennoko'pɔ asa'ri'ne tɔrawiri to' utito' pe pata kaisa ri'ne tɔutito' ya'ne to' enupai' tɔpi', miri awonsi'ki to' enna'poto' pe. ²To' ennoko tɔuya rawiri, ta'pɔ iya to' pi', “Eke pe kiyari aku'pɔka'sa' tanɔnsen man, e'tane tu'ke pɔra tɔrawaso amɔ' esi. Miri pe iyese pi', kiyari aku'pɔsa' anɔmɔ Epuru ekama'poti', tɔrawaso amɔ' enno'to' pe iya kiyari aku'pɔsa' anɔmɔ e'kwa na'. ³Entanti!! ʒyennoko uya 'nokon seri karimeru munki kasa isi ton ene amɔ' koro'tau. ⁴ʒri ri kusatɔu; ipɔrataai kon yen ni, apaikii kon ni, asapatooi kon ni, miri awonsi'ki asanta tawon kon pi', ‘Miyari,’ ta'pɔ auya'nokon si'kiri ri kereutatɔu.

⁵ʒuti ta' iyewomɔ kon rawiri, “Tiwi tɔusewankamai' pɔra e'nito' nesii seri iuti tau,’ mukatɔi'. ⁶Tɔusewankamai' pɔra e'ni ku'nin ka'pon esi yau miri yau, tiwi tɔusewankamai' pɔra e'nito' nesii ipiyau. Miri pe pɔra iyese yau, tiwi ipona'nokon nenna'poi. ⁷Miri si iuti tau me'tɔi, uta're'tin pi' to' uya irepato' kon ike pi', apɔne pɔra

^c 9:54 Tɔron ni imenukasa' ton uya, to' ma'tanɔ'nin pe, *Iraisa uya ikupu'pɔ kasa ri?* ta.

^d 10:1 72—tɔron ni imenukasa' uya 70 ta; v. 17 kanan

turawaso kùri ri tepe'pù warinpanin. İtuti kaisa ri ke'kwiri'pì'tuu.

8 “Pata ya' iyewonsa' kon ereutanu'sa' a'tai, anta'napasa' kon pì' menta'natui'. 9Miri yawon kon e'ne' ton mepi'titui', ‘Papa e'to' esa' wannì pe man a'ko pe ipiyau'nokon,’ mukatui' to' pì'. 10E'tane pata ya' iyewonsa' kon ereutanu'sa' to' uya pàra iyese a'tai, asanta ta' matitui', 11‘Non ni apata kon yawon uta'si'sa' ina pàta pì' tiuti ina uya apa'nuku kon pe. E'tane se kuru i'tuti': Papa e'to' esa' wannì pe man a'ko pe,' mukatui' to' pì'. 12Apana'ti uya 'nokon, Satan uya imoronka poken pa ri iye'to' oton miri wui a'tai, miri pata uya imoronka entai iye'tane,” ta'pù iya.

Apurinin Nan Pen
(Ma'siu 11:20-24)

13Sises uya ta'pù, “İsi si, Korasin pon kon! İsi si, Pe'saita pon kon! Apune pàra eke Papa turawasooi e'ku'sa' na'ne' apata'se' kon yau, e'ku'sa' yau, Taya miri awonsi'ki Saitan pon kon koro'tau, pena ri to' era'ti'pù nesii'no tumakooi kon apai isa'ka'si ya' tepontii' to' ereutasa' nesii'no urumirupù yau. 14E'tane Taya miri awonsi'ki Saitan pon kon uya pa ri imoronkato' oton

eseru aimenka weyu e'seposa' a'tai imiri'nokon entai. 15İmiri'nokon, Ka'paneyan pon kon, autanunto' oton kon pe' ka'takui'? Kane, auta'mo'kato' oton kon miri ta'mu kenan pen ni^e ya',” ta'pù iya.

16(Tupoitoru ton pì' ta'pù iya,) “Kuri amaimu kon etayai'ne' uya umaimu ri etakapù miri; kùri iyewaruma'tiyai'ne'nokon uya ri kanan uyewaruma'ti miri; kùri uyewaruma'tiyai'ne' uya ri niri kùri uyenko'nin nupù ewaruma'ti miri,” ta'pù iya.

72 Kaisaron Kon Enna'posa'

1772 kaisaron kon inennoko'san nupù enna'po'pù pori' pe, miripan kon uya ta'pù, “Uyepuru, iri ton a'kwaru ri esi'pù ina maimu awiri, iyese' yau ina uya tenpa'ka kon a'tai ka'pon amù' apai,” ta'pù to' uya.

18Eiku'pù iya, “Se'tan^f uta'mo'ka senei kamiri' kasa ka' apai. 19İmeruntirù kon ke irepasa' uya 'nokon ikui amù' miri awonsi'ki mini' amù' wasa'pì'nin pe, tanporo iyeyaton kon Makoi meruntirù entai iwesi kon pa, i'ri uya ri ama'tanuku kon pen. 20E'tane pàra, iri a'kwaru amù' e'sa' pì' amaimu kon awiri

^e 10:15 ta'mu kenan pen ni; Etis Kiri' maimu yau ^f 10:18 Se'tan—Makoi ese' isakon, Papa eseru ewaruma'tinin ta e'kwa pe.

10:7 1 Koren 9:14; 1 Temu'ti 5:18 10:10 Inkupupù 13:51

10:4-11 Ma'siu 10:7-14; Ma' 6:8-11; Uru' 9:3-5

10:12 Iseneses 19:24-28; Ma'siu 10:15; 11:24

10:13 Aisaya 23:1-18; İsi'kiyeru 26:1—28:26; Isoweru 3:4-8; Emas 1:9-10; Sakaraya 9:2-4

10:15 Aisaya 14:13-15 10:16 Ma'siu 10:40; Ma' 9:37; Uru' 9:48; İsaan 13:20

10:19 Eren 91:13

kepori'matuu, e'tane epori'mati' iyese' kon e'menukasa' pi' Epun po," ta'pu iya.

Sises Epori'mato'

(Ma'siu 11:25-27; 13:16-17)

²¹Miri a'tai, Sises uta'kwaru'tisa' Waku A'kwaru ke esi pori' pe uya ta'pu, "Ayapuripitu uya, Papai, Epun miri awonsi'ki non Epuru, apune para seri ton onansa' auya pi' pu'kena' ton miri awonsi'ki isenupasa' kon piyapai, miripan enpoikasa' auya pi' aiko ton mre amu' ena'. Ewai', Papai, seri ku'sa' auya i'se iwe'to' awiri pori' pe iku'nin pe iyese pi'," ta'pu iya.

²²(Miri ta tupo Papa pi', ka'pon amu' kanan auro'kakapu pi' iye'sara'ti'pu,) "Tanporon ni esi ukupunu nunonka'pu pe uyena'. Inu' uya ri, imu i'tu para iyese, e'tane ikupunu uya riken i'tu. Inu' uya ri ikupunu i'tu para iyese, e'tane imu uya riken i'tu, miri awonsi'ki kamo, imu na'ne' e'to' inenpoikapai itena' ton," ta'pu iya.

²³Miripan era'ti'pu tupoitoru ton winikui', miripan uya ta'pu to' pi' ama'ai, "Pori' pe en ton esi, menyatui'ne' ene pi' na'ne'." ²⁴Ekama uya ipi'nokon, tu'kan kon ni pu'kena' amu', kin amu' esi'pu menyatui'ne' inenpai, e'tane to' uya ene'pu pen, miri awonsi'ki metayatui'ne' inetapai,

e'tane to' uya eta'pu pen," ta'pu iya.

Waku Ka'pon

Sameriya Pon Pantomu

²⁵Ipan pe Main i'tunin e'mu'sa'ka'pu Sises i'tupi'se. "Ti'sa, i'ri kupu uya tiwiri ri uko'manto' epoto' pe uya?" ta'pu iya.

²⁶"Iri tukai' ken iye'menukasa' miri pi' Main yau ekamanin imiri? Nai kasa ken menyan?" tukai' Sises uya eiku'pu.

²⁷Sises eiku'pu iya, " 'Papa i'nunkaki tanporo iyewan pokon pe, aya'kwaru pokon pe, imeruntiru pokon pe, iusenuminkato' pokon pe,'^s miri awonsi'ki, 'ftonpa niri, misi'nunkayai'ne' kasa,'^h tasa' iya," ta'pu iya.

²⁸"Iye'to' pe kuru ei'sa' auya man," tukai' Sises uya eiku'pu. "Seri si iku'ki, miri a'tai iuko'mamu ri tiwiri ri," ta'pu iya.

²⁹E'tane, waku pe e'ku'pai tesi pi', Sises ekama'po'pu iya, "Inu' ken si esi utonpa pe?" tukai'.

³⁰Eiku' pe, Sises uya ta'pu: "Ka'pon uti'pu Surusiran poi Iseri'ko pona, miripan uya ama' amu' eporo'pu. Miripan kon uya a'si'pu, miripan kon uya iponkapitu'pu, to' uya iwipitu'pu, miripan akamasa' nimi'pu to' uya. ³¹Miri tupo, use'man nito' turawasomanin uti'pu miri asanta tawiri. Ensa' tuuya a'tai, entaka'pu

^s 10:27 Isu'taronomi 6:5 ^h 10:27 Ripaiti'kas 19:18

10:22 Isaan 3:35; 10:15 10:25 Ma'siu 22:35-40; Ma' 12:28-34

10:28 Ripaiti'kas 18:5

iya iratoi poro. ³²Miri kasa ri mari, ite'ma'pu pe te'sen, itesen o'non esi'pu ensa' tuya a'tai, iratoi poro ri mari iti'pu. ³³E'tane, Sameriya pon ka'pon uyee'pu iporo. Ensa' tuya a'tai, ipi' isentu'ma'pu. ³⁴Ipiya' iti'pu, miripan uya iwipi'sa' ru'pu aku'ni'pu waain ke, miri awonsi'ki karapa ke, miripan onti'pu iya. Miripan anumu'pu iya tikun isa'kasi pona, ari'pu iya patatuse' ya', ipa'simato' pe tuya. ³⁵Miri ema'sa' yau, asa'ri purata punⁱ turu'pu iya patatuse' esa' ena'. 'Puse ri mupa'simai' se purata ke. Enna'posa' a'tai, ipi' inennoko'pu ipurataai na'po uya miri,' ta'pu iya," ta'pu Sises uya ipi'.

³⁶Miri ekama tupo, Sises uya ekama'po'pu, "Nai kuri ken si esi osoruwawon kon apai ama' amu' eponin nu'pu tonpa pe tukai' mi'tuyan?" ta'pu iya.

³⁷Miripan eiku'pu Main pi' enupanin uya, "Kuri ipi' isentu'masa' ru'pu," ta'pu iya.

Sises uya ta'pu ipi', "Iku'ta si kuri ri kasa," ta'pu iya.

**Sises Uya Mata Miri
Awonsi'ki Meri Ka'kuranpa'pu**

³⁸Sises miri awonsi'ki ipoitoru ton uti koro'tau, to' uyee'pu eke iwa pata ya'. Miri pata yau, uri'san, Mata itese' uya Sises ki'ma'pu

tiwui' ta'. ³⁹Iyakon ese' esi'pu Meri. Miripan erutasas' esi'pu Sises piyau, tauro'kato' eta pi' iyesi'pu. ⁴⁰E'tane Mata usewankamato' esi'pu tanporon tunkurunu' pi'. Iyee'pu Sises piya' ekama'pose, "Uyepuru, upi' pe' isentu'ma' pu'ra ri iyesi, uyakon uya uninsa' pi' tikin sari e'turawasomato' pe? 'Ipika'tita!' ka'ki ipi'," ta'pu iya.

⁴¹Sises uya eiku'pu, "Mata, tu'kan pi' ri sa'ne iusewankama, ⁴²e'tane tikin nan ni esi i'se e'nito'. Meri uya nin waku kuru anansa' miri, miripan emo'kato' oton pen ipiyapai," ta'pu iya.

**Ipureman Eseru Pi' Sises Uya
Enupan Nito'**

(Ma'siu 6:9-13; 7:7-11)

11 ¹Sises esi'pu ipureman pi'. Miripan e'nonkasa' a'tai, tikin nan ipoitoru uya ta'pu ipi', "Ina Epuru, ipureman eseru pi' ina enupaki, Isaan uya tupoitoru ton enupa'pu kasa," ta'pu iya.

²Ta'pu iya to' pi', "Iwipurema kon a'tai, se kasa mukatui':

“ 'Papai,^j
tunamasen pe iyese' nesii.
Ina esa' pe iwe'to'
nu'ye'pu.^k

³Wui kaisa ri ina irepaki
wui kaisa ri te'sen ina
i'kiyari ke.

ⁱ 10:35 *asa'ri purata pun; asa'ri tenari*—Seri purata pun esi tikin ni wui e'turawasoman nu'pu epe'pu ta e'kwa pe iyesi'pu. / ^j 11:2 *Papai*; miri pe pu'ra, *Ina Kuru'nu, Epu'pon*, ^k 11:2 *tunamasen pe iyese' nesii*; miri pe pu'ra, *tunamasen pe iyese' nesii, Amaimu ne'kupu' non po Epu'pon po iyesi kasa.*

10:33-34 2 Kuro'no'kurus 28:15 10:38-39 Isaan 11:1



*“Meri uya nin wakɛ kuru anɛnsa' miri, miripan
emo'kato' oton pen ipiyapai.” (10:42)*

⁴ Ina makooi pi' isentu'maki,
apɛne pɛra ina niri
usentu'ma pi' ina pi'
imakoitasa' kon pi'.

Miri awonsi'ki ina kusarii
i'tupi'nito' ya!¹”

⁵ Miri tɛpo, ta'pɛ iya to' pi',
“Iya'tai pɛra tɛtonpa ke iwesi a'tai,
anomɛra' a'tai iuti itiwɛ' ta'. Ta
auya ipi', ‘Osorɛwau pɛreti ke
urepa', ⁶apɛne pɛra utonpa pe
te'sen uye'sa', e'tane inta'napato'
uya ike pɛra iyesei.’ ⁷Iuti tawon uya
si amaimu eikɛ, ‘Uyanpokɛmai,
mɛra'ta uta'kopi'ka'sa', miri
awonsi'ki umunki amɛ' e'nɛnsa'
niri. Irepase'na e'mɛ'sa'ka poken
pɛra man,' ta iya yau. ⁸Ekama

uya etati', tɛtonpa pe iwesi pi'
irepase'na iye'mɛ'sa'ka pen e'tane,
iyepiyitɛ pɛra^m ekama'popitɛ auya
pi' irepase'na iye'mɛ'sa'ka i'se
iwe'to' ke.

⁹ “Miri pi' ta uya ipi'nokon:
Ekama'poti', miri a'tai iyena'nokon
ni iye'tɛrɛ; iwarinpati', miri a'tai
eporo auya'nokon; mɛra'ta iwipi'ti',
miripan uta'kokato' pe iyena'nokon.
¹⁰ Apɛne pɛra tanporon kon
ekama'po pi' na'ne' nan uya eporo;
kɛri iwarinpa pi' na'ne' uya ri
eporo; miri awonsi'ki kɛri iwipitɛ
pi' na'ne' ena' ri mɛra'ta uta'koka.
¹¹ Nai kɛri warai ikɛipɛnɛ ton
uya imu uya moro' pi' iyekama'po
yau, e'tane irepa ikɛi ke? ¹² Miri

¹ 11:4 i'tupi'nito' ya! Tɛron ni kanan, i'tupi'nito' ya', e'tane iri apai ina imo'kaki.

^m 11:8 iyepiyitɛ pɛra; miri pe pɛra tɛuseta'kai' pɛra

pe p̄ra, mini' ke ri kati irepa ya kiritiki p̄mooi ekama'po tane iya? ¹³Imiri'nokon nin si iri ton uya i'tu yau wak̄u ton e'repan nito' ike ke imunki kon repa auya'nokon, miri entai kuru ik̄wip̄n̄u kon, Ep̄n pon uya Wak̄u A'kwar̄u t̄r̄u kamoro ekama'ponin nan ena'," ta'p̄u iya.

Sises Miri Awonsi'ki Makoi
(Ma'siu 12:22-30; Ma' 3:20-27)

¹⁴Sises esi'p̄u iri a'kwar̄u enpa'ka pi' t̄usauro'sen pen ka'pon apai. Iri a'kwar̄u epa'ka'p̄u a'tai, t̄usauro'sen pe iyena'p̄u. Miri pi' ka'pon am̄u' usewansiuka'p̄u ¹⁵e'tane, t̄ron kon uya ta'p̄u, "Pirisipup̄u," makoi am̄u' epuru wini makoi am̄u' enpa'kapit̄u iya miri," ta'p̄u to' uya.

¹⁶T̄ron kon uya i'tupit̄u'p̄u tekama'popi'se i'tuto' Ep̄n winon ku'to' pe iya. ¹⁷Sises uya to' usenuminkato' i'tusa' esi'p̄u, miripan uya ta'p̄u to' pi', "Ti'tui' p̄ra ri esa' wanni pe te'san epantakapi'sa' isewa'nomai' uma'ta ri miri, miri awonsi'ki tiw̄u' tawon kon epantakapi'sa' isewa'nomai' ri uta'mo'ka miri. ¹⁸Se'tan' epantakapit̄u pe iyesei yau t̄pokon pe ri isewa'nomai', nai kasa esa' wanni pe iye'to' esi moro? Seri ta uya ap̄ne p̄ra makoi a'kwar̄u ton enpa'kapit̄u uya Pirisipup̄u wini tukai' iye'kup̄u kon pi'. ¹⁹Seri si

makoi am̄u' enpa'ka uya pe iyesei yau Pirisipup̄u wini, in̄u' wini ken si ipikiron kon uya to' enpa'ka? Miri wenai si iyesei kon aimenkannin pe to' esi miri. ²⁰E'tane, makoi am̄u' enpa'ka uya pe iyesei yau Papa meruntir̄u ke, miri nin si Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe uye'sa' ipiya'nokon," ta'p̄u iya.

²¹Miyari ri nin si Sises esi'p̄u to' enupa pi', "Pana'pan ka'pon esi a'tai tepaai ton ke esil'ma tiw̄u' erasu pe, itapuruui ton esi miri wak̄u pe ri. ²²E'tane, itentaino pana'pan ka'pon uye'sa' a'tai, itentai iyena miri. Miripan uya itamataai ton inapurin̄u pe te'sen mo'ka, miripan uya itapuruui ton t̄neporo'p̄u pantakapit̄u t̄tonpa ton ena'.

²³"K̄ri uya'kiri p̄ra na'ne' esi uyewa'noma pi', k̄ri ri upokon pe amuran̄ku iya p̄ra na'ne' uya ai'pika.

Iri A'kwar̄u Enna'po
(Ma'siu 12:43-45)

²⁴"Iri a'kwar̄u' epa'kasa' a'tai ka'pon apai, iti siya ri a'mun pata yau tereutato' yau warinpa pi'. Miripan eporo iya p̄ra iyesei, miri a'tai, 'Enna'po seri iuti unnimi'p̄u ta,' ta iya. ²⁵Iye'sa' a'tai, iuti eporo iya wak̄u pe akorokasa' pe miri awonsi'ki ikonekasa' pe. ²⁶Miri a'tai, iti 7 kaisaron kon iri ton kuru tentaino kon nep̄u iya. To' ewom̄u

ⁿ 11:15 Pirisipup̄u - iuti epuru ta e'kwa pe, Makoi ese' isakon; v. 18-19 yau niri.

^o 11:18 Se'tan—Makoi ese' isakon, Papa eseru ewaruma'tinin ta e'kwa pe. ^p 11:24 Iri a'kwar̄u; miri pe p̄ra, Makoi a'kwar̄u

11:15 Ma'siu 9:34; 10:25 11:16 Ma'siu 12:38; 16:1; Ma' 8:11 11:23 Ma' 9:40

miri yau iko'manse'na. Miri a'tai, ipan pe, iri pe ka'pon esi wapiya tesi'pũ entai," ta'pũ iya.

**Kamoro Ipan Pe
Pori' Pe Te'san**

²⁷Sises usaurokũ koro'tau, uri'san uya ta'pũ anpisin koro'tapai, "Pori' pe kuru asan man ipi!" ta'pũ iya.

²⁸Sises uya eiku'pũ, "Miri entai kuru kamoro Papa Maimu etanin nan, miri awonsi'ki apurinin nan esi miri pori' pe," ta'pũ iya.

**Isona, I'tuto' Ipikiri
(Ma'siu 12:38-42)**

²⁹Anpisin pe ka'pon amũ' epirikũ koro'tau, Sises uya ta'pũ, "Iri ton ni seri a'taino kon! Eke Papa tũrawasooi i'tuto' ipikiri ekama'ponin nan e'tane, ikupũ uya pen. Isona pi', i'tuto' ipikiri rũ'pũ riken kupũ uya. ³⁰Apũne pũra Isona esi'pũ i'tuto' ipikiri pe Ninipa pon kon pona, miri kasa ri mari Ka'pon, Papa winon esi miri seri a'taino kon pona. ³¹Kwin, wũi enu uye'to' kamisi winon e'mũ'sa'kato' oton eseru aimenka weyu a'tai seri a'taino kon pokon pe to' eno'ma pe; apũne pũra iye'sa' wenai non u'matũ apai Saraman pu'ketũ etase'na. Seri pe eke Saraman entaino man seri yau. ³²Ka'pon amũ' Ninipa pon kon e'mũ'sa'kato' oton eseru aimenka weyu a'tai seri a'taino kon pokon pe to' eno'ma pe;

apũne pũra to' era'ti'pũ tumakooi kon apai Isona uya itekare ekama pi'. Seri pe eke Isona entaino man seri yau.

**Upun Kon Weyu
(Ma'siu 5:15; 6:22-23)**

³³"Inũ' uya ri raan'pu po'ti pũra iyese onansa' pe iye'to' ya' ituto' pe tũuya, miri pe pũra pũsau o'koi'. E'tane ru'ku, itapon pona iturũ iya kamo tewonsan uya iweyu ene poken. ³⁴Iyenu kon esi ipun kon raan'puui pe. Wakũ pe iyenu kon esi a'tai, tanporo ipun kon esi a'kwa pe. E'tane iri pe iyese a'tai, ipun kon ni niri esi ewarupi pe. ³⁵Miri pi' tense, ka'pon e'to'ka'nũ'to' pe iyese wakũ pe pe' tesi tukai', iri pe kati tukai'. ³⁶Wakũ pe te'sen to'ka'nũ'sa' ka'pon uya a'tai, iri kupũ iya pen. Miri na'ne' kasa nin si, wakũ pe inkupũnũ kon, weyu uya iwe'l'ti kon kasa ri," ta'pũ Sises uya.

**Sises Uya Pari'si Amũ'
Eseremekũ**

(Ma'siu 23:1-36; Ma' 12:38-40)

³⁷Sises usaurokũ e'nonka tũpo, tikin nan Pari'si uya iki'ma'pũ ata're'tii'. Miripan ewomũ'pũ, miripan ena'pũ tuteire' po tepurũ piyau. ³⁸E'tane Pari'si usewansiuka'pũ, apũne pũra temiyatũ korũkasa' Sises uya pũra iyese pi' tũuta're'ti wapiya, teseru

11:29 Ma'siu 16:4; Ma' 8:12 11:30 Isona 3:4

11:31 1 Kin Amũ' 10:1-10; 2 Kũrono'kũrũs 9:1-12 11:32 Isona 3:5

11:33 Ma' 4:21; Ûru' 8:16

kon yau. ³⁹Miri a'tai, Itepuru uya ta'pɔ ipi', "ɪmiri'nokon Pari'si amɔ uya a'sawɔ kon miri awonsi'ki aparapii kon korɔka iya'poi pi' riken, e'tane iyau eke pe ri mentai e'nito' iri pe e'nito' esi ayau'nokon. ⁴⁰ɪmiri'nokon iya'kwarɔ pɔnon ka'pon amɔ! Kɔri pe' iya'poi pi' ika'nin nɔ'pɔ uya ri mari pe' iyawon kapɔ pen? ⁴¹E'tane nin aparapii kon yawon ituti' entu'manin nan ena', miripan tanporon ni nin si esi miri wakɔ pe iiwano' kon pe," ta'pɔ iya.

⁴²"ɪsi si, Pari'si amɔ, apɔne pɔra Papa ena' 1/10 kaisa ri^q min, ru miri awonsi'ki ti'tui' pɔra ri amainarɔ kon yawon ii'kiyari kon isu turɔ auya'nokon, e'tane isi'kaisa ri ka'pon ku'to' miri awonsi'ki Papa uya i'nɔnkan nito' eno'ma auya'nokon. Emen iwa pe na'ne' kupɔ pi' iwesi'pɔ kon nesii'no iwapiyaro' tɔnonkai' pɔra ikupɔ pɔra.

⁴³"Papa uya ikota'ma kon miri ipan pe ri, Pari'si amɔ, apɔne pɔra eke ton apon po iyereutapi'pitu kon i'nɔnka auya'nokon pi' Esuwerɔ amɔ' usenupato' iwɔ' tau, miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amɔ' uya, 'Miyari,' ta i'se iwesi kon ipi'nokon kɔrɔpo'po pi' e'ni pata'se' yau.

⁴⁴"ɪsi si, apɔne pɔra ima'kumasa' pen uruwai' kasa iwesi kon, ka'pon amɔ' usato' ipɔro'poro i'tui'ma pɔra," ta'pɔ iya.

⁴⁵Main pi' enupanin nan tonpa uya eiku'pɔ, "Ti'sa, seri tasa' auya

a'tai, ina piyi'nɔ'pi'pitu auya," ta'pɔ iya.

⁴⁶Sises uya eiku'pɔ, "ɪmiri'nokon, Main pi' enupanin nan, Papa uya ikota'ma kon miri ipan pe, apɔne pɔra ka'pon amɔ' apiyo'masa' auya'nokon sa'man ni ku'to' pe to' uya Papa Maimu seri tukai', miripan kon pika'ti auya'nokon pɔra iyesi ikupɔ pi'.

⁴⁷"ɪsi si, apɔne pɔra pu'kena' amɔ' uruwasi' oton ti' akapitu'pɔ auya'nokon, miripan atamokori kon amɔ' uya to' tɔ'ka'pɔ. ⁴⁸ɪsekama kon atamokori kon nɔkupɔ'pɔ pi' i'napairon ta auya'nokon; pu'kena' amɔ' tɔ'ka'pɔ to' uya, miripan to' uruwasi' oton ti' akapitu'pɔ auya'nokon. ⁴⁹Miri wenai, pena ri Papa uya tɔpu'ketɔ yau ta'pɔ, 'Pu'kena' amɔ' miri awonsi'ki itekare ekamanin nan ennoko uya miri. Tɔron kon tɔ'kato' oton to' uya, miri awonsi'ki tɔron kon kota'mato' oton to' uya.' ⁵⁰Miri pe iyesi pi', seri a'taino kon e'to' oton pu'kena' amɔ' mɔnɔ esa' pe itisa' ru'pɔ orɔ epiya'ti'pɔ si'kiri, ⁵¹Eperɔ mɔnɔ awonsi'ki Sakaraya mɔnɔ pu'ku' pona iwisa' ru'pɔ Papa ena' use'man nito' apon miri awonsi'ki ipɔreman nito' iwɔ' ka'sanau. Ewai', ekama uya, seri a'taino kon e'to' oton tanporo seri esa' pe.

⁵²"ɪsi si, ipan pe main i'tunin nan, apɔne pɔra i'tunin pe e'nito'

^q 11:42 Tai' - 10 kaisa ri i'ri ri eposa' a'tai, tikin ni inonkato' iyai.

11:42 Ripaiti'kas 27:30 11:51 Iseneses 4:8; 2 Kɔrono'kɔrus 24:20-21

kii mo'kasa' auya'nokon pi'. Imiri'nokon ni epa'kasa' pura iyese, miri awonsi'ki tepa'kasan wa'ka'pitu auya'nokon," ta'pu Sises uya.

⁵³Miri tupo, Pari'si pata'se' apai Sises enna'po'pu. Miri si'kiri ri, Pari'si amu' miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan ena'pu iteyaton pe. Miripan ekama'popitu'pu to' uya sa'man ton pi' ri, ⁵⁴a'sito' tauya'nokon ipikiri oton ni imaimu eta i'se to' esi'pu.

Waku Pe Te'ku'sen

(Ma'siu 10:26-27)

12¹Miri koro'tau, anpisan pe ka'pon amu' amura'pu. Tu'ke ka'pon amu' esi'pu, tutonpa kon ni tuwasa'pi'se. Wapiya tupoitoru ton auro'kapi' Sises e'sara'ti'pu: "Te'mainanpai' e'ti', Pari'si amu' uya paruwa a'sarutanu'to' ike namai', waku pe to' e'ku'to'. ²I'ri pura ri iyese miri iwapu'tisa' te'niponkasen pen, miri pe pura onansa' i'tu pura te'sen. ³Ewarupi yau ausauroku'pu usetato' oton wai nai, miri awonsi'ki pana ya' iyetarerumu'pu i'nau i'wau' tau usekamato' oton iuti nakapu ponsi'ki.

Papa Pi' Enari'nunti'

(Ma'siu 10:28-31)

⁴"Apana'ti uya 'nokon, utonpa ton, ipun kon winin nan pi' kenari'nuntuu, miri tupo i'ri kupu to' uya pura iyese. ⁵E'tane ekama uya ipi'nokon kuri ri iyenari'nunto'

kon ipi'. Kuri ri pi' riken enari'nunti', ama'tanuku tupo, a'kwaru wanni kuru ri eno'manin kuri ri, ekota'man nito' ya'. Ewai', apana'ti uya 'nokon, kuri ri riken pi' enari'nunti'.

⁶"⁵kaisaron kon pe' toron amu' tukurupo'pomasan pen asa'ron purata pun kaisa ri? E'tane tikin nan ni to' tonpa pu'tika'nuku Papa uya pura iyese. ⁷I'napai ri, a'pai kon i'po' ri esi tanporo i'tusa' pe. Kenari'nuntuu, i'nunkena' ton imiri'nokon tu'kan kon toron amu' entaino kon," ta'pu Sises uya.

Sises Ekama Miri Awonsi'ki

Inurunpa

(Ma'siu 10:32-33; 12:32; 10:19-20)

⁸"Apana'ti uya 'nokon, inu' uya ri uyekama a'tai, i'nai ri iyese tukai' ka'pon amu' pi', Ka'pon, Papa winon uya ekamato' oton i'nai ri iyese tukai' Papa inseruu' ton pi'. ⁹E'tane inu' ri unurunpayai'ne' ka'pon amu' rau nurunpato' oton Papa inseruu' ton rau.

¹⁰"Tanporon kon tausauro'san isapema pe Ka'pon, Papa winon pi' ri usentu'man, e'tane inu' ri tausauro'sen esi a'tai, Waku A'kwaru sapema pe pi', Papa usentu'man pen ni.

¹¹"Usenupan nito' i'wau', esa' wanni ton miri awonsi'ki eke ton rakui' to' uya ine'sa' kon a'tai, kisewankamatuu, nai kasa e'wapu'ti miri pe pura i'ri ta uya, tukai'. ¹²Papa A'kwaru uya

amaimu ke irepa miri, miri a'tai," ta'pɔ Sises uya.

Mentaino Ka'pon Pantomɔ

13 Tu'kan kon ka'pon amɔ koro'tawon uya ta'pɔ Sises pi', "Ti'sa, urui pi' ekamaki urepato' pe iya a'sa'mɔyai ina kuipɔnɔ apuruui rɔ'pɔ ke," ta'pɔ iya.

14 Sises uya eiku'pɔ, "Utɔrawasooi pen ni miri," ta'pɔ iya. 15 Miripan a'tai, ta'pɔ iya tu'kan kon pi', "Ti'tui' e'ti! Mentai pɔra e'ti! Ka'pon uko'mamɔ pɔra ri iyese seri non po inke pori' pe tanporon esa' pe teso pi'," ta'pɔ iya.

16 Sises uya panton ke to' auro'ka'pɔ to' enupanin pe, "Tapiyara ka'pon esi'pɔ, eke imainarɔ. 17 Miripan usenuminka'pɔ, 'ri kupɔ uya seri? tukai'. 'Ui'kiyari amɔranɔ'to' uya ya' pɔra iyese.' 18 Miri a'tai ta'pɔ iya, 'Seri kupɔ uya; uyapuruui iwɔ' tɔrɔ'kwa uya seri. Eke pe pari amito' pe uya. Miri yau si ui'kiyari miri tɔpo uyapuruui amɔranɔ'to' pe uya. 19 Miri a'tai si ta uya miri, Tu'kan ni amɔranɔ'sa' uya miri uko'manɔ'nin pe. E'tɔrawasoma pen nin si seri tɔpo. Enta'na, ensi uya, pori' pe uko'mamɔ!'

20 "E'tane, Papa uya ta'pɔ ipi', 'Pu' pɔn! Seri ewarupi nau auma'tato' oton. E'tane si tiwano' pe, iiwano' pe inkupɔ'pɔ epoto' oton tɔron ni uya,' ta'pɔ Papa uya ipi'.

21 "Seri na'ne' kasa si tel'ton kon ka'pon amɔ' mentaino kon pe to' esi a'tai, apɔne pɔra Papa e'to' i'se kupɔ to' uya pɔra iyese pi'," ta'pɔ Sises uya.

Kisewankamatɔu

(Ma'siu 6:25-34)

22 Miri a'tai Sises uya ta'pɔ tɔpoitorɔ ton pi', "Miri pe iyese pi' ekama uya seri ipi'nokon, iuko'manto' kon pi' ri kisewankamatɔu, i'ri pi' enta'nato' pe, miri pe pɔra ipun kon pi' ri, i'ri esi upon pe, tukai'. 23 Uko'man nito' esi kiyari entai, miri awonsi'ki pun wanni, pon entai. 24 Toron amɔ' pi' isenupati': Te'pɔnsan pen, kiyari aku'pɔsa' amɔranɔ'nin nan pen, to' i'kiyari pata'se' pɔnon kon ni; e'tane Papa uya to' ewekɔ. Miri entai i'nɔnkena' pe iwesi kon miri toron amɔ' entai! 25 Inɔ' uya ri tɔuko'manto' inka miyari pari,' ipi' tɔusewankamai'? 26 Sepa' nan kupɔ auya'nokon poken pɔra iye'tane, i'ri pi' ken si tɔron ni ton pi' iusewankama kon?

27 "Pata ipɔrɔ ton a'ta pi' isenupati': Te'tɔrawasomasan pen, miri pe pɔra i'pi'nin nan pen. Miri ri e'tane, ekama uya seri ipi'nokon, Saraman imaminkena' epontisa' pɔra iyese'pɔ miri ton kasa. 28 Miri kasa Papa uya wana' ri ponti pe iyese yau, wana' seri pe na'ne' miri awonsi'ki awanapairi eno'ma apo'

12:25 tɔuko'manto' inka miyari pari; miri pe pɔra, usemo'ka kusan pe pari

12:12 Ma'siu 10:19-20; Ma' 13:11; Uru' 21:14-15 12:19 Saira' 11:19

12:27 1 Kin Amɔ' 10:4-7; 2 Kɔrono'kurus 9:3-6

ya', miri entai ri iponti iya 'nokon. Aiko si, aiko pe rækwi apurito' auya'nokon esi!

29 "Miri awonsi'ki iyewan kon tnonkai' púra e'ti' inikunú miri awonsi'ki inensinú kon pi'; ipi' kisewankamatú. 30 Apúne púra Papa i'tunin nan pen e'to' ipikiri pe tanporo seri warai'nan esi, miripan ikúipunú kon uya i'tu seri ton i'se iwesi kon. 31 E'tane, esa' wanni pe iye'to' iwarinpati', miri awonsi'ki seri ton ni nin si e'turú miri iyena'nokon ni niri.

32 "Tu'ke púra ri esii'ma, enari'ke' pe púra e'ti', apúne púra ikúipunú kon man pori' pe itesa' pe ri mari iwesi kon pa irepa kon tuya pi'. 33 Ayapuruu kon ikurupo'pomati', entu'manin nan repa kon pa. Iparataai kon yen inepoti' ipooi'pi' pe tenasen pen, mamin, Epun po na'ne' tui'ma'sen pen. Miri yau ama' uye'pú púra iyési a'ko pe, miri awonsi'ki irukanin uya ima'tanuku púra ri iyési. 34 Apúne púra, iimamin kon e'to' airi, miri yau iyewan kon ni niri e'to' oton," ta'pú Sises uya.

Wakú Apiyo' Ton

35 Miyari ri to' enupa'pú iya se kasa, "Iyekonekasa' pe e'ti', Papa turawasooi ku'nin pe inke ri. 36 Iyapiyo' ton esi tepuru kon enupikiri kasa e'ti'. Iye'sa' a'tai, mura'ta wipitu iya a'tai, inke púra to' uya a'koka iyewonto' pe. 37 Pori' pe to' esi miri itenupikiri te'san.

I'napairon ekama uya ipi'nokon, iyeponti miri to' muta'napato' pe tuya, tepurú piyau tuteire' kon po to' enato' pe to' kupú iya, miripan kon enta'na enupikiri iyési. 38 Wakú pe kuru iyési miri kamoro iyapiyo' ton itenupikiri te'san, i'ri pe púra ri ewarupi nau ri iye'tane. 39 E'tane, se ito'ka'nú'ti': Iuti esa' uya ama' uye'pú i'tusa' yau, tiwú ta' ewon ni kuu'pú iya nesii'no pen. 40 Imiri'nokon niri, tekonekai' me'tui', apúne púra Ka'pon, Papa winon uye'to' oton itenupikiri púra ri iwe'tane'nokon," ta'pú iya.

Main Awiron Miri Pe Púra Main Awiron Pen Ipoitorú (Ma'siu 24:45-51)

41 Pi'ta uya Sises ekama'po'pú, "Uyepuru, ina riken pe' pana ya' seri panton ekama auya, miri pe púra tanporon kon pi' ri kati?" ta'pú iya.

42 Ite'puru uya eiku'pú, "Inú' ken usau'ro'ni'pú awiron miri awonsi'ki emiya'pokena' tatonpa esa' e' pe nai? Itesa' nnonkanú tupoitorú ton esa' pe to' i'kiyari epe' ke to' repanin pe ituto' weyu a'tai? 43 Wakú pe ri kúri ri ipoitorú e'to' oton itepuru neporonú miri kupú pi' tenna'po a'tai. 44 I'napairon ekama uya ipi'nokon, itepuru uya tanporon tapuruu esa' pe iku'to' oton. 45 E'tane si iya'tai púra kúri ri ipoitorú uya ta pe iyési yau, 'Uyepuru nuko'manyan inke ri, iye'pú púra,' ta iya yau, miripan

e'sara'ti warawo' amù, uri'sami'si amù ipoitōrū ton panta'ma pi' miri awonsi'ki enta'nan pi', ensi pi', miri awonsi'ki e'taripan pi'. ⁴⁶Kūri ri ipoitōrū epuru uye'to' oton wūi a'tai itenupikiri iye'tane pūra, miri a'kūra' iyepū ta tane iya pūra ri, miripan uya ipirukato' oton^s miri awonsi'ki inonkato' iya oton apurinin nan pen pata'se' ya'.

⁴⁷“Kūri ri ipoitōrū epuru e'to' i'se i'tunin e'tane tekonekasen pen, tepuru tūrawasooi ku'nin pen niri, miripan kota'mato' oton itepuru uya ipan pe kuru. ⁴⁸E'tane kūri ri i'tunin pen tepuru e'to' i'se, miripan uya iri kupū, mara rū'kwi itepuru uya ikota'mato' oton. Kūri ri eke pe Papa uya irepasa' na'ne' wini eke pe iwarinpa iya. Kūri ri niri Papa uya irepasa' na'ne' itemiya'porū ke, eke pe kuru tūrawaso ku'to' iya ike ke wini, ekama'poto' oton eke pe kuru itūrawasooi rū'pū pi',” ta'pū Sises uya.

Epantakapi'nito'
(Ma'siu 10:34-36)

⁴⁹Miyari ri mari Sises esi'pū to' enupa pi' se kasa: “Apo' ne'sa' uya seri non pona, epo'tin pi' iye'sara'tika'sa' i'se e'ai'. ⁵⁰Uma'tanū'to' ya' uti pe man, e'tane e'ne' pe kuru ukupū iya seri iu'matū pū'kū pona ri. ⁵¹Tūsewankamai' pūra pe' e'nito' ne'sa' uya pe ekama auya'nokon seri non pona?

Tūsewankamai' pūra e'nito' ne'sa' uya pen, e'tane epantakapi'nito' nin. ⁵²Seri awonsi'ki, 5 kaisaron kon ka'pon amù e'to' oton isitonpa pe usewa'noman pi'; osorūwawon kon asa'ron kon ewa'noma pi', asa'ron kon osorūwawon kon ewa'noma pi' niri. ⁵³To' epantakapi'sa' e'to' oton; ikūipūnū tūmu ewa'noma pi', imu tūkūipūnū ewa'noma pi', isan uri'san tūmūre ewa'noma pi', imūre uri'san tūsan ewa'noma pi', itewo'pū tūpa'se ewa'noma pi', miri awonsi'ki ipa'se tewo'pū ewa'noma pi',” ta'pū iya.

Iweyu I'tu
(Ma'siu 16:2-3)

⁵⁴Anpisin pi' ta'pū iya, “Kapuru' enuku ene auya'nokon a'tai, wūi enu uti wini, inke pūra, tuna uyepū tukai' i'tu auya'nokon, miri koro'tau iye'kapū ri. ⁵⁵Wūi enu enuku kamisi wini pese'ti uyepū a'tai, i'tu auya'nokon, a'ne' pe wūi uyepū tukai', miripan esi a'ne' pe ri. ⁵⁶Wakū pe te'ku'san! I'tu auya'nokon non miri awonsi'ki ka' wini ri i'ri ri enpoikanin pe iwesi kon. I'ri pe ken si iyesi pi' seri pe iweyu na'ne' enpoika i'tu auya'nokon pūra iyesi?

Iyeyaton A'kiri Iyekoneka Kon
(Ma'siu 5:25-26)

⁵⁷“I'ri pe iyesi pi' wakū eseru into'ka'nū'pai pūra iwesi kon iiwano' kon pe? ⁵⁸I'ti kon koro'tau iyeyaton a'kiri a'sinin itepuru

^s 12:46 epuru uya ipirukato' oton; miri pe pūra, epuru uya ipan pe ikota'mato' oton.

12:50 Ma' 10:38 12:53 Mai'ka 7:6

piya', ipan pe isi'tuki ekoneka i'se ipokon pe, aya'kwaruka iya rawiri a'sinin itepuru ena', ituru iya miri puresiman ena', miripan uya iyeno'ma pariki'si ta'. ⁵⁹Ekama uya, iyepa'kato' oton kon pen ni tanporo ine'manu kon i'ma'ka auya'nokon pu'ku pona ri," ta'pu Sises uya.

**Era'titi' Amakooi Kon Apai
Miri Pe Pura Auma'tati' Ri**

13 ¹Moron kon uya Sises pana'ti'pu Kiyarari pon kon pi' Paire' nusuma'san imunu pi' to' use'mato' pokon pe. ²Miri a'tai, Sises uya ta'pu, "Seri kasa to' uma'tasa' pi' iri ton pe kuru to' esi'pu pe kusekamatuu. ³Kane, ta uya, iyera'ti kon pura iyesei yau amakooi kon apai, imiri'nokon ni niri uma'ta miri to' kasa ri mari iwesi kon pi'. ⁴Miri pe pura 18 kaisaron kon iyeri'sa' kon Sairon pon ka'ta' amisa' iuti uta'mo'kasa' a'tai taponanokon. Surusiran pon kon entai kuru pe' iri pe to' esi'pu pe ekama auya'nokon, miri wenai to' e'wini'pu na'ne'? ⁵Kane, ta uya, iyera'ti kon pura iyesei yau amakooi kon apai, imiri'nokon ni niri uma'ta miri to' kasa ri mari iwesi kon pi'," ta'pu iya.

**Kiyari Ye' Tepetasen Pen
Pantomu**

⁶Miripan uya se panton ekama'pu, "Ka'pon esi'pu pi' e' esa'. Miripan utipitu'pu iteperu

ense e'tane, eporo iya pura iyesei'pu. ⁷Miri a'tai, ta'pu iya tumainaru esa' pi', 'Osoruwau wuipiya e'to' airi utipi'sa' man ui'kiyari epetasa' ene i'se e'tane, eporo uya pura ri iyesei'. A'tiki! I'rito' pe non iwanu'ka iya nesii'no?' ⁸Miripan eiku'pu imainaru esa' uya, 'Tiwi tikin ni riken wuipiya isi'tuka'to' pe nesii. Iwoi aka uya, miripan epetanu'nin ke iu'na'tito' pe uya. ⁹Iyepetasa' pe iyesei yau, waku pe nin si iyesei miri; miri pura iyesei yau, a'tito' pe ri nin si,' ta'pu iya," ta'pu Sises uya.

**Timuipan Uri'san
Epi'ti'pu Sises Uya**

¹⁰Sapa' a'tai, Sises esi'pu ka'pon amu' enupa pi' Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' tau. ¹¹Miripan yau uri'san esi'pu timuipan, iri a'kwaru nutimuika'pu 18 kaisa ri wuipiya iko'mansa'. Ipan pe iye'timuikasa' to'sa ri iyena pura. ¹²Sises uya ensa' a'tai, iki'ma'pu iya tupa'ya'. Miripan uya ta'pu ipi', "Ma'non, iyeparan apai imo'ka uya seri." ¹³Miri a'tai, temiyatu turu'pu iya ipona, miri a'tai ri nin si, to'sa ri iyena'pu miri. Miripan uya Papa apuripitu'pu.

¹⁴Sises uya ka'pon epi'tisa' pi' Sapa' a'tai, tausakorota pe Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' epuru uya ta'pu ka'pon amu' pi', "6 kaisa ri moro wui esi miri e'turawasoman weyu. Miri ton weyu a'tai, isepi'tii' isi'ti', Sapa' a'tai pen," ta'pu iya.

¹⁵Sises uya eiku'pu, "Imiri'nokon waku pe te'ku'san! Sapa' a'tai pe'

iikun kon paka, isa'ka'si ri eukanin nan pen imiri'nokon iten apai tuna ensise'na ari kon pa? ¹⁶Puse ri ken pe' si uri'san Epura'an pa ru'pu, Se'tan' newa'ti'pu ¹⁸kaisa ri wu'piya euka pen ken pe' si Sapa' a'tai?" ta'pu Sises uya. ¹⁷Seri ta iya a'tai, tanporo iteyaton non ipiyitu'pu, e'tane ka'pon amu' epori'ma'pu tanporon waku ton inkupunu pi'.

Mosta' Ena'pi Pantomu

(Ma'siu 13:31-33; Ma' 4:30-32)

¹⁸Miri a'tai, Sises uya ekama'po'pu, "F'ri kasa Papa e'to' esa' wannu pe esi? F'ri pi' miri kasa iyese tukai' ekama uya? ¹⁹Mosta' ena'pi kasa iyese, ka'pon nu'piminu tumainaru yau. Iya'ta, miripan ena eke pe, miripan panta po toron amu' esi," ta'pu iya.

²⁰Ekama'poka'pu iya kanan, "F'ri pi' miri kasa Papa e'to' esa' wannu pe esi ta uya? ²¹Purowa a'sarutanu'nin kasa iyese, uri'san nanumunu, miripan uya purowa" pokon pe eke pe iki'ma tanporo ipun yau iyena pu'ku pona," ta'pu iya.

Aiko Ru'kwi Mura'ta

(Ma'siu 7:13-14, 21-23)

²²Miri a'tai, Sises uti esi'pu eke iwa ton pata awiri'ne ri, Surusiran pona tu'utii'ma ri, ka'pon amu'

enupa pi' iyese'pu. ²³Ka'pon uya ekama'po'pu, "Uyepuru, tu'kan kon pen ni si ka'pon amu' pika'tito' oton Papa uya to' ato' pe tauya Epun pona?" ta'pu iya.

Sises uya ta'pu to' pi', ²⁴"Isi'tuti' kuru ri aiko ru'kwi mura'ta awiri ewon ni pi', ekama uya ipi'nokon, apune pu'ra tu'kan kon usi'tuto' oton ewomu'ise, e'tane to' ewonto' oton pen. ²⁵Miri a'tai si, iuti esa' e'mu'sa'ka, miripan uya mura'ta a'koro, pu'roroi po iye'soto'kasa' esii'ma mura'ta wipitu' auya'nokon ipan pe ekama'po pe, 'Ina epuru, mura'ta a'kokaki ina iwano' pe,' miri e'tane, iyeiku iya 'nokon, 'fi'tu uya 'nokon pu'ra man, miri pe pu'ra miri wini iuye'sa' kon ta uya pu'ra ri iyese,' tukai'. ²⁶Miri a'tai nin si, 'Ipokon pe sa'ne ina nuta're'titai ko, miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' menupatai ko ina e'ma tau'ne.' ²⁷Miripan e'tane, iyeiku iya 'nokon, 'fi'tu uya 'nokon pu'ra man, miri pe pu'ra miri winon kon uye'sa' ta uya pu'ra ri iyese. Entanti' upiyapai, tanporo imiri'nokon iri ku'nin nan!' tato' iya oton.

²⁸"Miri yau, ukaran nito' oton miri awonsi'ki i e'kititii'mato' oton, Epura'an, Aisi', Seko' miri awonsi'ki pu'kena' amu' ene auya'nokon a'tai, Papa e'to' esa' wannu pe yau, iyeno'masa' kon e'tane. ²⁹Ka'pon amu' uye'to' oton

^{13:16} Se'tan—Makoi ese' isakon, Papa eseru ewaruma'tinin ta e'kwa pe.

^{13:21} purowa—osoruwau sata ton Kiri' maimu yau (1/2 bushel miri pe pu'ra 22 liters e'to' airi)

^{13:27} Eren 6:8 ^{13:28} Ma'siu 22:13; 25:30

wai enu uyepu wini, wai enu uti wini, wai enu enwo'netu wini, wai enu kamisi wini, miripan kon ereutato' oton enta'nan pi' Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe yau. ³⁰I'napai ri, kamoro iu'matu pe na'ne' nan wapiya te'ton kon, miri awonsi'ki wapiya na'ne' nan iu'matu pe te'ton kon," ta'pu Sises uya.

Sises Miri Awonsi'ki Era'

(Ma'siu 23:37-39)

³¹Miri a'tai, Pari'si amu' uyee'pu Sises piya', miripan kon uya ta'pu ipi', "Seri apai turon ni airi enta, Era' e'kaman pi' man iwini pi'," ta'pu to' uya.

³²Miripan kon eiku'pu iya, "Kuri ri pata ennakanin ipana'titanti' unku'punu pi': 'Iri a'kwaru ton enpa'ka pi' esi, miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' epi'ti pi' esi, seri pe, awanapai ri niri, miri ema'sa' yau'ne ri nin si uturawasooi u'ma'sa' pe iyese miri.' ³³Miri koro'tau ri nin si, uti ri, seri pe, awanapai ri, miri ema'sa' yau, Surusiran pona. I'napai ri iyese, inu' ri pu'kena' wito' para iyese miri mi airi ri e'tane Surusiran po riken.

Sises Upokoita'pu Surusiran Pi'

³⁴"Aiko si, Surusiran pon kon, Surusiran pon kon! Imiri'nokon, pu'kena' amu' tu'kanin nu'san, ipiya'nokon Papa nennoko'san

wipi'nin nu'san ti' ke. Inke ri sa'ne imunki amu' amuranuku i'se esi'pu, kiritiki uya tumunki amuranuku kasa tapiri o'koil', e'tane ikupu uya i'se para iwesi'pu kon. ³⁵Apune si enti', iiwu' kon e'nonkasa' iyena'nokon yawon para. Ekama uya ipi'nokon, uyento' auya'nokon oton pen ni kanan seri enta', 'Pori' pe ri kuri ri nuye'ai'ne' Itepuru ese' yau esi,'" ta auya'nokon pu'ku pona," ta'pu Sises uya.

Takuru'kenan Epi'ti'pu Sises Uya Sapa' A'tai

14 ¹Sapa' a'tai, Sises uti'pu Pari'si amu' epuru iwu' ta' enta'nai'. Ipan pe ri to' esi'pu enpitu pi'. ²Miri yau si, takuru'kenan esi'pu miri itemekon ton miri awonsi'ki i'si ton a'sarutapi'sa'. ³Sises uya Pari'si amu' miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan ekama'po'pu, "Main awiri pe' e'ni pe iyese Sapa' a'tai takuru'kenan ka'pon epi'ti yau, miri pe para kane kati?" ta'pu iya. ⁴E'tane to' uya ri etapitu'pu. Miripan uya temiyatu turu'pu takuru'kenan pona, epi'ti'pu iya, miripan ennoko'pu iya. ⁵Miripan a'tai, to' ekama'po'pu iya, "Iri ken kupu auya imure, miri pe para iikun paka uta'mo'kasa' pe iyese yau non akasa' ya' Sapa' a'tai? Imo'ka auya pen pe' inke para?" ta'pu iya. ⁶Iri nin si tato' to' uya para ri iyese'pu miri.

† 13:35 Eren 118:26; Iseremaya 22:5

13:28-29 Ma'siu 8:11-12 13:30 Ma'siu 19:30; 20:16; Ma' 10:31

13:34 2 Esturas 1:30 14:5 Ma'siu 12:11

**Papa Uya Se Pe Ri
Te'san Kupu Eke Pe**

7 Taron ni a'tai, Sises uya iki'masa' kon ereutasa' ene'pu eke ton pe te'san apon po. Miripan kon pana ya' se panton ekama'pu iya: 8 "Inu' uya ri iki'masa' pe iyese yau, temari'masan uta're'ti koro'ta', eke ton pata'se' airi kereutai. Iya'tai pu'ra, eke iyentaino ki'masa' iya esi. 9 Miri pe iyese yau, apatawono iki'manin nu'pu uya ta ipi', 'Puse irepaki ayapon ke.' Miri a'tai nin si, iyepiyi'sa' ereuta miri sepan pona ru'kwi nin si. 10 E'tane iki'masa' a'tai, sepan airi ru'kwi mereutai'. Apatawono uye'sa' a'tai, 'Se ya' pari waku ya' atamaki,' tato' pe iya ipi'. Miri a'tai, eke pe ikupu iya ipokon pe iki'masa' kon enu airi. 11 Apune pu'ra, eke pe te'ku'san tiwano' kon pe ena miri se pe ri, miri awonsi'ki se pe te'ku'san ena miri eke pe," ta'pu iya.

12 Miri a'tai, Sises uya ta'pu tupaawono pi', "Iye'ki'ma a'tai, itonpa ton niken ku'ki'mai, tapiyara ton ku'ki'mai, apune pu'ra to' use'ma esi imiri tuki'mai'. 13 E'tane enta'nai' ka'pon amu' ki'ma auya pe iyese yau, entu'manin nan, ipu'tika'sa' ton, wasesenpa' nan, tenku'na' nan niken muki'mai'. 14 Pori' pe iwesi miri, to' uya iye'ma tane pu'ra ri. Iyepu'pu eporo auya, ipokena' ton eri'sa' e'mu'sa'ka a'tai," ta'pu Sises uya.

**Emari'man I'kiyari Pantomu
(Ma'siu 22:1-10)**

15 Seri etasa' miri yau te'san tonpa uya a'tai, ta'pu iya Sises pi', "Pori' pe kuru kamoro esi miri enta'nai' pi' te'ton kon Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe yau," ta'pu iya.

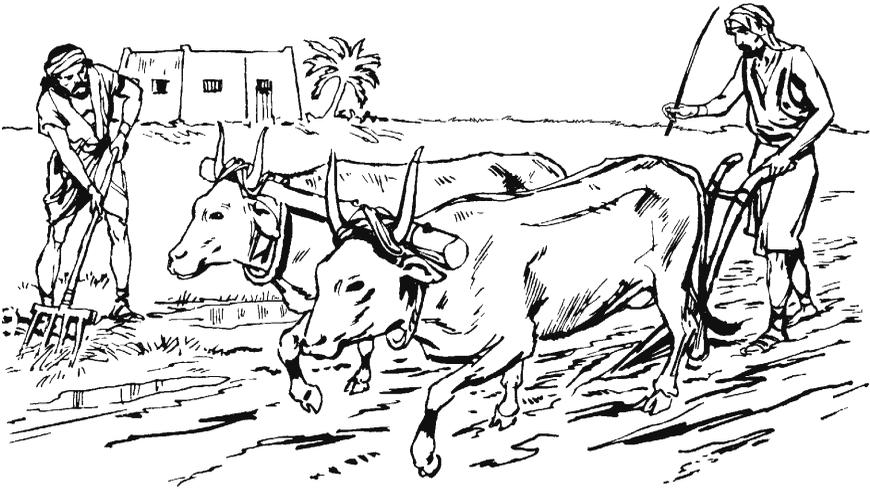
16 Sises uya eiku'pu panton ekama pe, "Ka'pon uya eke kuru enta'nai' nito' koneka esi'pu. Miripan uya tu'kan kon ni ka'pon amu' ki'ma'pu. 17 Tenta'nakapu a'tai nin si, tupoitoru ennoko'pu iya tunki'ma'san pana'tise'na, 'Isi'ti' si, tanporon ni si ekonekasa' man,' tukai'. 18 E'tane, tanporo tawapu kon eporo'pu to' uya. Wapiyaro' uya ta'pu, 'Seri pe kuru umi ennasa' uya man, miripan ense'na uti. Iri pe miri pi' ke'kupui.'

19 "Taron ni uya ta'pu, 'Seri pe kuru 5 kaisa ri asa'ri'ne i'mukansa' kon paka amu' waraino kon ennasa' uya man, miripan kon i'tuse'na uti seri. Iri pe miri pi' ke'kupui.'

20 Taron ni uya ri mari kanan ta'pu, 'Seri pe kuru emari'masa' man. Miri wenai, uti poken pu'ra man,' tukai' to' usekama'pu.

21 "Seri si ekamase'na ipoitoru enna'po'pu miri tepuru pi'. Miri pi' itepuru usakorota'pu ipan pe, miripan uya tupoitoru apiyo'ma'pu, 'Inke pu'ra enta pata ya'ne, eke ton asanta tawiri'ne, aiko ton tawiri'ne entu'manin nan ine'ta, ipu'tika'sa' kon, tenku'na' nan miri awonsi'ki wasesenpa' nan,' ta'pu itepuru uya.

14:11 Ma'siu 23:12; Uru' 18:14



asa'ri'ne i'mukansa' kon paka amu' (14:19)

22 “Miri pan poitoru uye'sa' uya ta'pu ipi', ‘Uyapiyo'ma'pu auya siku'kapui, e'tane moro ri mari iuti man, iyaru para,’ ta'pu iya.

23 “Miri a'tai, itepuru uya kanan takaa'pu tupoitoru pi', ‘Enta asanta ta'ne inni' nan pata ya'ne miri yawon kon pi' isi'ti' kuru mukai', uiwu' utaru'tika'to' pe. 24 Ta uya ipi', kamoro unki'ma'san wapiya uya ui'kiyari onpato' oton pen, ta'pu itepuru uya tapiyo' pi',” ta'pu Sises uya.

**Sises Poitoru Pe
Uko'man Nito' Eseru
(Ma'siu 10:37-38)**

25 Anpisin ni uti esi'pu Sises a'kiri. To' winikui' tera'tii' ta'pu iya, 26 “Inu' ri esi para iyese upoitoru pe tukupunu, tusan i'nunkai'ma,

tano'pu, miri awonsi'ki tumunki amu', takon non miri awonsi'ki teparusi ton, tuko'mamu eseru ri niri i'nunkai'ma ri uri i'nunkato' tauya entai. 27 Miri awonsi'ki inu' ri tukurusukuui anapai para na'ne' miri awonsi'ki upikiri itipai para na'ne' esi upoitoru poken para ri.

28 “Ka'tawon iuti anamipai itonpa kon esi yau, iyereuta pen pe' wapiya eke pe pe' tuperataai esi ami poken ni tukai' ense'na? 29 Isara'tisa' iya e'tane, i'ma'ka iya para iyese yau, tanporon kon ennin nan uta'kiri miri ipi', 30 ‘Pase ri ru'kwi e'sara'ti'pu ami pi' e'tane, i'ma'ka iya para iye'sa,' tukai'.

31 “Iya'tai para si, kin ekoneka seri ko tautito' pe turon ni kin ewa'nomai', miri awonsi'ki itentai enai'. Iyereuta pen pe'

isenuminkase'na 10,000 kaisaron kon t̄soisaai am̄' pe' esi pana' pe tukai' teyatōn non uyep̄u pe iyesi yau 20,000 kaisa ri tewa'nomai'?³² Ikup̄u t̄uuya poken p̄ra iyesi p̄i', t̄upoitor̄u ton ennoko iya kin piya' inni ri mari esii'ma ekama'pose'na t̄uko'manto' kon pe t̄usewa'nomai' p̄ra. ³³Miri pe iyesi p̄i', upoitor̄u pe e'pai iwesi yau, tanporon ni t̄anonkai' iwe'to' pe iyesi.

Ine'ne' Pen Waiyo
(Ma'siu 5:13; Ma' 9:50)

³⁴“Waiyo esi wak̄u, e'tane ine'ne' pe p̄ra iyenasa' yau, nai kasa ine'ne' pe kanan ikup̄u? ³⁵Wak̄u pe p̄ra ri iyesi non iwano' pe miri pe p̄ra non isu pe; eno'masa' pe iyesi.

“K̄uri t̄upana ke na'ne' etanin pe, tiwi netai,” ta'p̄u Sises uya.

Itano'masa' Ru'p̄u Karimeru
(Ma'siu 18:12-14)

15¹T̄aron ni a'tai, p̄rata am̄ran̄'nin nan miri awonsi'ki t̄amakooikena' nan am̄ra esi'p̄u Sises woi imaimu etase'na. ²E'tane Pari'si am̄' miri awonsi'ki Main p̄i' enupanin nan etarerum̄'p̄u, “P̄use ri ka'pon uya t̄amakooikena' nan kup̄u t̄utonpa pe, to' pokon pe ri iyenta'na!” ta'p̄u to' uya. ³Miri a'tai nin si, Sises uya seri ton panton am̄' ekama'p̄u miri to' p̄i',

⁴“Iya'tai p̄ra, 100 kaisa ri karimeru am̄' itik̄un ton itonpa kon esi yau, miripan kon tonpa utano'masa' pe iyesi yau, 99 pan kon pe' ninnin pen ayupon pata yau itano'masa' e'ma'p̄u tau t̄utito' pe eporo t̄uuya p̄'k̄u pona ri? ⁵Eposa' t̄uuya a'tai, pori' pe esii'ma ti'm̄aye'p̄i pona an̄m̄u iya. ⁶Miri a'tai, t̄utonpa ton ki'ma iya, miripan uya ta to' p̄i', ‘Epori'manpai'nokon. Uik̄un karimeru itano'masa' ru'p̄u eposa' uya man!’ ⁷Miri ekama uya ip̄i'nokon, miri kasa kuru si iyesi epori'man esi eke pe Ep̄un po tikin nan t̄amakooikēnan era'tisa' a'tai, kamo 99 kaisaron kon ipokena' ton ka'pon am̄' p̄i' pori' pe e'ni entai.

Itano'masa' Ru'p̄u P̄rata Pun

⁸“Miri pe p̄ra, uri'san uya 10 kaisaron p̄rata pun” tonpa ano'ma'p̄u pe iyesi yau tikin ni, i'ri ken si kup̄u iya? T̄araan'puui po'ti iya, tiw̄' akorokato' pe t̄uuya, iwarinpa iya, eporo t̄uuya p̄'k̄u pona. ⁹Eposa' t̄uuya a'tai, t̄utonpa ton ki'ma iya, miripan uya ta to' p̄i', ‘Epori'manpai'nokon, itano'masa' ru'p̄u up̄rataai eposa' uya man!’ ¹⁰Miri kasa ri mari iyesi ta uya ip̄i'nokon, Papa inser̄ui am̄' epori'ma tikin nan ni t̄amakooikēnan era'tisa' a'tai,” ta'p̄u Sises uya.

^w 15:8 10 kaisaron p̄rata pun—10 t̄ura'kuma, Kiri' maimu yau; tikin ni esi tikin ni w̄u e'turawasoman n̄'p̄u epe'p̄u ta e'kwa pe iyesi'p̄u.

Itano'masa' Ru'pu Imu

¹¹Miyari ri Sises usaurokupu, "Moro ka'pon esipru asa'ron kon imunki. ¹²Iyakon uya ta'pu tukupunu pi', 'Papai, uyena' inturunu pe te'sen iimamin ituka'ki,' ta'pu iya ipi'. Miripan uya timamin ratoika'pu to' kaisa ri. ¹³Inke kuru pura ri miri pata'pu pe, imu akon si uya tanporo tiwano' pe iye'nonkasa' amuranuku'pu. Miripan uti'pu innon pata ya'. Miri yau nin si tuperataai ma'tanuku'pu iya miri. ¹⁴Tanporon ni nin si ma'tanuku'pu iya pata'pu pe, iwankan uta'mo'ka'pu miri, miri pata yau, miripan ekota'ma'pu. ¹⁵Miri tupo, iti'pu patawon piya' tuturawasooi epose. Miripan uya tikun non peiruku amu' ewe'se'na ennoko'pu.

¹⁶Miripan nu'kwi esipru peiruku amu' i'kiyari pi' enta'napai. E'tane inu' uya ri irepa'pu pen iti'kiyari ke. ¹⁷Isenuminkato' uya nin si eporo'pu miri. Miripan uya, 'Ukupunu apiyo' ton i'kiyari esi seri eke pe ri to' entai ri,' ta'pu iya. 'E'tane si, seri yau apu'ka'ni pi' esi. ¹⁸Enna'po seri, tase'na ukupunu pi'; Papai, e'makoimasa' man Papa winikui' miri awonsi'ki iwinikui' niri. ¹⁹Imu tukai' uyesakui, e'tane pura ayapiyo' ton tonpa pe uku'ki.' ²⁰Miripan enna'po'pu tukupunu piya'.

"Inni ri mari iye'tane, ikupunu uya ensa' esipru. Miripan tense isentu'ma'pu, miripan eka'tumupru a'sise'na. Miri tupo, ereutanuku'pu iya, a'su'kapitupru iya etupa pe. ²¹Imu uya ta'pu ipi', 'Papai, e'makoimasa' man Papa winikui'



Miripan uya tikun non peiruku amu' ewe'se'na ennoko'pu. (15:15)

miri awonsi'ki iwinikui' niri. Imu tukai' uyesakui.' 22 Miripan e'tane ikuipunu uya ta'pu tapiyo' ton pi', 'Inke para waku ipon ine'ti' iponti kon pa, irimuui intuti' itemiyatu pi'. Waku ke kuru isapatooi'titi'. 23 Eka'nusa' paka ine'ti' iwini kon pa. Enta'nanpai'nokon umu uye'sa' pi'! 24 Puse ri si umure ima'tasa' kasa, iye'sa' ru'pu e'musa'kasa' pe ri upona iyese pi'. Itano'masa' ru'pu e'seposa,' ta'pu iya to' pi'. Miripan kon e'sara'ti'pu enta'nan pi'.

25 "Miri koro'tau si, eke imu esi'pu miri umi yau. Iuti piya' a'ko pe iye'sa' a'tai, wai uturumu miri awonsi'ki tumununsan eta'pu iya. 26 Miripan uya tapiyo' ton tonpa ki'ma'pu, miripan ekama'po'pu iya, 'Iri ne'ku'an?' tukai'. 27 Miripan eiku'pu iya, 'Ayakon enna'posa'. Miri pi' eka'nusa' paka wisa' ikuipunu uya, atu' pe ri iyenna'posa' pi', ta'pu iya. 28 Ewonpai para irui usakorotasa' esi'pu.

" 'Ewonki,' ka'se'na ikuipunu epa'ka'pu.

29 "Miripan uya tukipunu eiku'pu, 'Apane uyeta', amaimu pureme'nin pen sa'ne uri ko; ayapiyo' pe tukok'mansen inke ri wapiya ton kaisari ri, e'tane utonpa ton pokon pe epori'mato' pe urepanin pen ni imiri. 30 E'tane si puse ri imu ayapuruui, ipurataai ma'tanu'nin nu'pu ekuman pi', miripan enna'posa' yo' pe, eka'nusa' paka mure wisa' auya,' ta'pu iya.

"Miripan eiku'pu ikuipunu uya, 31 'Upiyau te'sen imiri tiwiri

ri, miri awonsi'ki tanporon ni upiyau na'ne' miri iiwano,' ta'pu ikuipunu uya ipi'. 32 'E'tane puse ri ayakon enna'posa' pi', itano'masa' ru'pu pe iyese pi', ima'tasa' kasa ri iko'mansa' pi' epori'man,' ta'pu ikuipunu uya ipi'," ta'pu iya.

Emiya'pokena' Pantomu

16 1 Panton ekama'pu Sises uya tupoitoru ton pana ya', se tawon: "Miri yau ka'pon esi'pu ipurataa'ike, miripan esi'pu timamin esa' ke. Taron ni a'tai, itepuru piya' ka'pon uti'pu tepuru purataai miri awonsi'ki itimamin ma'tanuku iya ekamai'. 2 Miri a'tai, iki'ma'pu iya ekama'poto' pe tuuya, 'Ka'pon amu' uya upana'tisa' man iyese'ru ke, miripan apurisa' uya man. Iyenau iye'sa' ru'pu purata miri awonsi'ki uimamin apon nu'pu kareta ikonekaka'ki. Miri enta' uimamin esa' pe iwe'to' oton pen miri,' ta'pu iya.

3 "Miripan apiyo' usenuminka'pu, 'Uyepuru uya, "Miri enta' uimamin esa' pe iwe'to' oton pen miri," tasa' upi'. I'ri ri ku'to' pe uya ko? Pana' pe para e'al' sa'man tarawaso kupu uya poken para, ipiyitu ri enkuui pe enasa' yau. 4 Si'tuyai', uyepuru imamin anunnin nu'san pika'ti uya miri, to' uya niri upika'tito' pe, tiwa' kon ta' to' uya uyereutanu'to' pe ri,' ta'pu iya.

5 "Miripan uya te'mai' para tepuru imamin e'ma'tinin nu'san ki'ma'pu, miripan kon uyee'pu tikin pa'ne. Wapiya iye'sa' ekama'po'pu iya, 'Iri kaisa ri

te'mai' p̄ra uyepuru imamin ari'p̄a auya nai?' ta'p̄a iya ipi'.⁶ '800 kiyaran e'to' airi are' kasi!,'^x ta'p̄a iya nin si miri.

“Miripan pi' ta'p̄a iya, ‘Se si imenuka' 400 kaisaron iten karapa, are' kasi' tukai!’ ta'p̄a iya. ⁷Miri t̄upo, ite'ma'p̄a pe iye'sa' ekama'po'p̄a iya, ‘Tri kaisa ri te'mai' p̄ra uyepuru imamin ari'p̄a auya nai?’ ta'p̄a iya ipi'.

“‘1,000 kaisa ri p̄rowa paikii,’^y ta'p̄a iya.

“Miripan pi' ta'p̄a iya, ‘Se si imenuka' 80 kaisa ri p̄rowa paikii tukai!’ ta'p̄a iya.

⁸“Miripan etasa' itepuru uya a'tai, apuripit̄u'p̄a iya, iri ku'sa' iya ri e'tane, t̄uko'manto' e'ma konekasa' iya pi'. Seri ta uya ap̄ne p̄ra seri non pon kon esi emiya'poke' ton non eseru wenai uta'kwar̄ukan pi' te'san, Papa munki uta'kwar̄uka non eseru pi' p̄ra ri nin iyese miri.

⁹“Ta uya ipi'nokon, ip̄rataai kon miri awonsi'ki imamin kon ke entu'manin nan ipika'titi' t̄utonpa ke iwesi kon pa, miripan ip̄rataai kon u'ma'sa' a'tai, Papa uya irepato' kon pe apata kon ke Ep̄n po. ¹⁰ɪn̄u' ri aiko pe irepasa' uya wak̄u pe ikup̄u yau, eke ke irepa ri miri wak̄u pe ikup̄u iya pi', e'tane ɪn̄u' ri k̄uri t̄arepasa' ma'tan̄u'nin n̄u'p̄a repa p̄ra ri iyese miri eke ke. ¹¹Miri kasa si seri non pon p̄rata

miri awonsi'ki mamin ma'tan̄u'nin pe iwesi yau, Papa uya wak̄u nin si imamin ke Ep̄n pon ke irepa p̄ra ri iyese miri. ¹²Ka'pon imamin ma'tan̄u'sa' auya yau, ɪn̄u' uya ri irepa imamin ke kup̄u auya? ¹³ɪn̄u' ri iyapiyo' pe te'sen esi p̄ra iyese asa'ron kon tepuru ton apiyo' pe. Tikin nan ewaruma'ti iya, isakon i'n̄nka iya; tikin nan pi' ita'si, isakon sanoma iya p̄ra. Asa'ri ri mari Papa miri awonsi'ki p̄rata apiyo' pe iwesi kon p̄ra iyese,” ta'p̄a iya.

Itekare Awiri E'nito'
Ip̄rataa'ike Pe E'pai E'ni Entai
(Ma'siu 11:12-13; 5:31-32;
Ma' 10:11-12)

¹⁴Seri ta Sises uya etasa' t̄uya'nokon a'tai, Pari'si am̄u' uya isapema'p̄a, ap̄ne p̄ra p̄rata i'n̄nkanin nan pe t̄esi kon pi'. ¹⁵Miri a'tai, ta'p̄a iya to' pi', “ɪmiri'nokon kuru sa'ne si kamoro ko wak̄u pe te'ku'san ka'pon am̄u' enu airi, e'tane Papa uya iit̄u kon p̄rata i'n̄nka auya'nokon ti'n̄nka auya'nokon entai, tukai'. Ka'pon uya wak̄u tato' ipi' pi', Papa uya iri ta.

¹⁶“Main Mosi' winon miri awonsi'ki pu'kena' am̄u' Maimu esi'p̄u merunti pe, Isaan Pa'tes uyep̄u p̄u'k̄u pona; miri si'kiri Papa e'to' esa' wann̄i pe ekareei usekama'sa' seri, miripan pikiri e'pai tu'kan kon ni uta'kwar̄ukan pi' man. ¹⁷Sa'man

^x 16:6 800 kiyaran e'to' airi are' kasi!—100 kaisaron pa'tos, Kiri' maimu yau.

^y 16:7 1,000 kaisa ri p̄rowa paikii—800 koros, Kiri' maimu yau.

pe p̄ra ri iyese Ep̄n miri awonsi'ki non p̄ra iyena aiko pe ri na'ne' pen n̄warai'ka'p̄ utamo'ka pen Main apai.

18 “Inu' ri t̄no'p̄ nonkayai'ne' miripan uya t̄ron ni uri'san mari'ma, ekuma pe iyese, miri awonsi'ki ka'pon inonkasa' r̄p̄ mari'mayai'ne', ekuma pe iyese,” ta'p̄ Sises uya.

**Imaminke' Miri
Awonsi'ki Ūrasaras**

19 Sises uya ta'p̄, “Ka'pon esi'p̄ moro imaminke', tutariren miri awonsi'ki wak̄ ri ipon renen tato', epe'kena' ton ni. Eke pe ri iti'kiyari esi'p̄. 20 Moro kanan si entu'manin esi'p̄ miri, ipon p̄n, itimamin p̄n, iti'kiyari p̄n, erek̄pan, Ūrasaras itese'. Miripan nin si tase to' uya ininp̄t̄p̄ miri, imaminkena' m̄ra'ta nau. 21 Enta'napai iyese'p̄ ip̄rataaikena' ka'pon i'kiyari punu'p̄i p̄i. Pero am̄' uye'p̄t̄p̄ iterek̄u' ami'kai'. 22 Miri koro'tau, iyeri'kaa'p̄. Miripan nin si ari'p̄ inser̄ am̄' uya, Papa apurin̄ nan eri'sa' utise' ya'. Miri yau nin si, Ūrasaras uya Ep̄ra'an tutipiya eporo'p̄ miri pena ima'tasa' r̄p̄. Imaminkena' ri niri eri'kaa'p̄, miripan ekepu u'na'ti'p̄ to' uya, 23 miripan uti'p̄ apo' ya',^z isi pata ya'. Miri awonsi'ki si tenu t̄r̄p̄ iya miri. Miripan uya Ep̄ra'an piyau Ūrasaras ene'p̄ inni kuru t̄piyapai. 24 ‘Papai, Ep̄ra'an, upi'

isentu'maki! Ūrasaras enno'ki tuna ka' temiyat̄ t̄ki'se uyese amankai' iye'to' pe. Isi yau e'ai' a'ne' yau,' ta'p̄ iya nin si miri.

25 “‘Mooi, mi'tuyan pe' nurine iwesi a'tai, pori' pe ri iuko'mam̄p̄, Ūrasaras kanan iri ri moronka p̄i'. Miripan e'tane nin si, seri yau wak̄ pe ri iyese miri, imiri kanan si isi yau. 26 Miri pona ipiya' utin poken p̄ra e'ni seri awonsi'ki, yaranta uya uwa'ku'sa' kon, uya'sanau'nokon iyese. Inu' ri uti poken p̄ra miyari. Miri apai niri seri ya' inu' ri uyep̄ poken p̄ra,' ta'p̄ iya ipi'.

27 “‘Miri p̄i' ita'kwar̄ka'p̄ ipan pe, ‘Warai yau ken si, Ūrasaras enno'ki uk̄ip̄n̄ iw̄' ta' 285 kaisaron kon uyakon non panamase'na, seri ya' to' uyep̄ namai'. Wak̄ pe to' uko'manto' pe, Papa Maimu awiri,' ta'p̄ iya.

29 “‘Miripan p̄i' Ep̄ra'an uya ta'p̄, ‘Moro ri Mosi' maimu r̄p̄ esi miri, miri awonsi'ki pu'kena' am̄' maimu r̄p̄ esi miri, tiwi to' netai, iyawiri te'to' kon pe,' ta'p̄ iya ipi'.

30 “‘Kane, Papai Ep̄ra'an, miri apuri to' uya p̄ra ri iyese, seri awon kuru nin ti, ima'tasa' r̄p̄ e'm̄'sa'kasa' uya tauro'ka kon a'tai, to' uya kuru ri nin apuri miri tumakooi kon apai ri nin si to' era'ti,' ta'p̄ iya nin si miri.

31 “‘Miripan p̄i' Ep̄ra'an uya ta'p̄, ‘Mosi' miri awonsi'ki pu'kena' am̄' auro'ka'p̄ Papa uya, to' uya

^z 16:23 apo' ya', Etis Kiri' maimu yau; Erik̄p̄ Ton Pata'se' ta e'kwa pe.

16:17 Ma'siu 5:18 16:18 1 Koren 7:10-11 16:24 2 Est̄ras 7:36; 8:59

imenukato' pe, miri awiri p̄ra to' esi a'tai, uruwai' awon ni e'mu'sa'kasa' e'tane to' uya niri imaimu etato' oton pen ni,' ta'p̄u iya nin si miri ipi!," ta'p̄u Sises uya to' pi'.

**Ka'pon Am̄' Umakoita
Emapu'ti**

(Ma'siu 18:6-7, 21-22; Ma' 9:42)

17 ¹Sises uya ta'p̄u t̄poitoru ton pi', "Makoi ya' ka'pon uta'mo'kato' ri e'ku'to' pe iyese, e'tane nin si isi yau kuri man ti iye'kup̄u emapu'tinin nu'p̄u. ²Waku iwa pe ri iyese eno'ma a'tai parau ka' ti' a'nai' e'pato' yai tewa'tii' i'mu pi' pusamoro aiko ton nu'kwi tonpa e'makoima emapu'ti iya entai. ³Miri wenai, ti'tui' e'ti'. "Ittonpa e'makoimasa' a'tai, auro'kaki miri enta' ikup̄u iya namai'; tumakooi apai iyera'tisa' a'tai, ipi' isentu'maki. ⁴Tikin nan wui yau inke ri ipi' iye'makoimapitu a'tai, miripan enna'popitu ipiya' a'tai, 'Umakooi apai era'tisa' man,' tase'na ipi' isentu'maki," ta'p̄u iya.

Sises Usauroku'p̄u Apurito' Pi'

⁵Itekare ekamanin nan pe enno'sa' kon uya ta'p̄u, "Ina Epuru, ina uya apurito' iku'ki eke pe," ta'p̄u to' uya.

⁶To' eiku'p̄u iya, "Apurito' auya'nokon esi yau, aiko ru'kwi mosta' ena'pi kasa, ta auya'nokon ni miri yui, moru'peri tato' ye' pi',

'Ekuru'ka', parau ka' iye'pimi pa,' ta auya a'tai, amaimu awiri ri iyese.

⁷"Iya'tai p̄ra, t̄poitoru ke itonpa e'sa' yau non aninin miri pe p̄ra karimeru am̄' pa'simanin. Iyenna'posa' a'tai umi apai, 'Isi'ki ereutaki enta'nai!,' tawon pe' imiri? Kane. ⁸Ta auya ipi', 'Ui'kiyari ikoneka' unta'napa pa, miri t̄po ri nin si, iyenta'na pari,' tawon imiri. ⁹Tenki tato' auya p̄ra ri iyese ipoitoru pi' amaimu awiri iye'sa' pi'. ¹⁰Imiri'nokon kanan miri kasa ri iwe'to' oton kon miri Papa uya inkup̄unu kon ke irepasa' kon i'ma'kasa' auya'nokon yau, ta auya'nokon nin si miri, 'Sepa' nan nu'kwi ri nin sa'ne ina, ina uya t̄t̄rawasooi kon i'ma'kasa' man,' ta auya'nokon," ta'p̄u Sises uya.

**10 Kaisaron Kon Ereku'pa' Nan
Epi'ti'p̄u Sises Uya**

¹¹Sises uti koro'tau Surusiran pona, Sameriya miri awonsi'ki Kiyarari a'sanawiri, ¹²eke iwa pata eporo iya koro'tau, 10 kaisaron kon ereku'pa' nan^a uya eporo'p̄u. Inni Sises piyapai to' e'soto'ka'p̄u, ¹³miripan kon uki'pi'n̄mu'p̄u, "Sises, ina epuru, ina pi' isentu'ma!" ta'p̄u to' uya.

¹⁴To' ensa' iya a'tai, ta'p̄u iya, "Entanti', isekamatanti' use'man nito' t̄rawasomanin nan piya' iusepi'tisa' kon ni man tato' pe to'

^a 17:12 *ereku'pa' nan*—Kiri' maimu ere' esi miri paran pi'pi pi' te'sen ese' pe, *leprosy* paran t̄usepi'tisen pen ese' pe kuru iyese'p̄u pen ni.

uya,” ta'pɔ iya. To' uti koro'tau, to' usepi'ti'pɔ.

¹⁵Tikin nan nin si enna'po'pɔ Sises piya' tausepi'tisa' tense, ipan pe kuru ri Papa apuripitɔ'pɔ iya. ¹⁶Sises pɔta piya' ita'mo'ka'pɔ tenki ta tɔuya ekamanin pe, pɔse ri esi'pɔ miri Sameriya pon pe. ¹⁷Sises uya ekama'po'pɔ, “10 kaisaron kon pen pe' imiri'nokon nɔsepi'tii? Nai kamo ken si itonpa ton? ¹⁸I'ri pe iyese pi' Esuwerɔ amɔ' enna'po tane pɔra ri imiri riken Esuwerɔ pen ni nin enna'posa' Papa apuripi'se'na?” ta'pɔ iya. ¹⁹Miri a'tai, ta'pɔ iya ipi', “E'mɔ'sa'ka', enta. Papa apuri auya uya ri iyepi'tisa' man,” ta'pɔ Sises uya ipi'.

Papa E'to' Esa' Wanni Pe Uye'to'
(Ma'siu 24:23-28; 37-41)

²⁰Turon ni a'tai kanan, Pari'si amɔ' uya Sises ekama'po'pɔ, “I'ri a'tai Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe uyepɔ?” tukai'.

Sises uya to' eiku'pɔ, “Enton pɔra ri iyese miri Papa ena a'tai esa' wanni pe, ²¹Inɔ' uya ri, ‘Seri ne' ko,’ miri pe pɔra, ‘Miri ne' ko,’ ta pɔra ri iyese, apɔne pɔra, Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe esi iyewan kon yau ri,” ta'pɔ iya.

²²Miripan uya ta'pɔ tɔpoitorɔ ton pi', “Iweyu uye'ni pi' man Ka'pon, Papa winon inenpai iwe'to' oton kon, e'tane ento' auya'nokon oton

pen ni. ²³Ka'pon amɔ' uya tato' oton, ‘Mi airi man,’ miri pe pɔra, ‘Se airi man,’ e'tane ta to' uya pikiri ri kitipi'tɔu. ²⁴Ka'pon, Papa winon weyu e'seposa' a'tai, kamiri' e'wei'ti uya ka' a'kwaka ipu'ku pona'ne kasa kuru iyese miri. ²⁵E'tane wapiya tanporon ni e'ne' moronkato' iya esi, miri awonsi'ki seri a'taino kon uya ewaruma'tito' pe ri iyese.

²⁶“Nowa a'tai iyese'pɔ na'ne' kasa kuru, miri kasa ri mari iye'to' oton Ka'pon, Papa winon weyu a'tai. ²⁷Ka'pon amɔ' esi'pɔ uta're'tin pi' miri awonsi'ki emari'man pi' miri awonsi'ki e'turɔn pi' emari'man nito' yau Nowa ewomɔ a' ya' weyu pona ri. Miri a'tai, eke pe i'mɔnpɔ uyee'pɔ, miripan uya tanporo to' ma'tanuku'pɔ.

²⁸“Iyepɔ rawiri Ra' a'tai iyese'pɔ kasa ri mari iye'to' oton. Ka'pon amɔ' esi'pɔ uta're'tin pi' miri awonsi'ki kurɔpo'po pi', e'pin ni pi' miri awonsi'ki iuti amipitɔ pi'. ²⁹E'tane Ra' uya Satan nimi'pɔ tɔpo, apo' miri awonsi'ki sorɔ'pa uyee'pɔ Epɔn poi miri to' ma'tanɔ'se'na.

³⁰“Miri kasa kuru iye'to' oton Ka'pon, Papa winon usenpoika weyu a'tai. ³¹Miri wɔi a'tai, inɔ' ri tiwɔ' nakapu po na'ne' kɔu'tinin tiwɔ' tawon timamin kan. Miri kasa ri kanan, inɔ' ri tɔmainarɔ yau na'ne' niri kɔsenna'ponin pata pona i'ri kan ni. ³²Ra' no'pɔ esi'pɔ

17:14 Ripaiti'kas 14:1-32 17:26 Iseneses 6:5-8 17:27 Iseneses 7:6-24
17:28-29 Iseneses 18:20—19:25 17:31 Ma'siu 24:17-18; Ma' 13:15-16

na'ne' kuru nesii iyenu kon yau, timamin pi' iyera'tipi'sa' ru'pu. ³³Inu' ri tuuko'manto' inko'manu'paino uya inonkato' oton, miri awonsi'ki inu' ri tuuko'manto' nonkanin uya ikoneka miri. ³⁴Ekama uya ipi'nokon: Miri ewarupiii tau, asa'ron kon ka'pon amu' e'to' oton te'nunto' kon apon po; tikin ni anunto' oton, isakon e'ninto' oton. ³⁵Asa'ron kon uri'sami'si amu' e'to' oton a'nai' e'pa pi'; tikin ni anunto' oton, isakon e'ninto' oton. ³⁶(Asa'ron kon kanan ka'pon amu' e'to' oton tumainaru kon yau. Tikin ni anunto' oton, isakon e'ninto' oton,) ta'pu Sises uya.)^b

³⁷“Nai airi, Itepuru?” ta'pu to' uya.

To' eiku'pu iya, “Eke' airi ri anwana amu' amurato' oton,” ta'pu iya to' pi'.

Itaan'pu Ima'tasa' Ru'pu Pantomu

18 ¹Sises uya nin si panton ekama'pu tupoituru ton enupanin pe tiwiri ri tuwipuremasan pe to' e'to' pe tuuseta'kai' pu'ra ri. ²Sises uya ta'pu, “Moro eseru aimenkanin esi'pu pata yau, Papa Maimu apurinin pen ni miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' pi' tuusentu'masen pen ni. ³Miri yau, itaan'pu ima'tasa' ru'pu esi'pu tiwiri ri ata'kwarukai' tuuye'pi'sen ipiya',

‘Upika'tiki uma'tanuku i'se na'ne' uyeyaton enapai,’ tapi'se'na.

⁴⁻⁵“Inke ri ipika'ti iya pu'ra iyese'pu, e'tane nin si isenuminka'pu miri, ‘Apune pu'ra tiwiri ri itaan'pu ima'tasa' ru'pu uye'pitu pi' uyewana'tise'na, miri enta' nin si uyewana'ti iya pen miri. Miri pe iyese pi', ipika'tikapu uya seri i'se iye'to' ke, Papa namanin pe pu'ra ri e'tane, miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' pi' tuusentu'masen pe pu'ra ri e'tane,’ ta'pu iya,” ta'pu Sises uya.

⁶Miripan pi' Sises uya ta'pu, “Isenupati' iri, eseru aimenkanin pi'. ⁷Miri ku'sa' iya pi' itaan'pu ima'tasa' ru'pu pi', Papa nin si waku eseru aimenkanin kamo ka'pon amu' tnanumu'san iwano' pe, tiwiri ri tupika'tito' kon ekama'ponin nan. Tinin pi' iyese pen nin kari eseru aimenkanin kasa. ⁸Ekama uya ipi'nokon, Papa uya inke pu'ra ri nin waku kupu to' iwano' pe. E'tane, Ka'pon, Papa winon uye'pu a'tai ken pe' si, ka'pon amu' ri pe' eporo iya tapuri pi', ipureman pi' seri non po?” ta'pu Sises uya.

Pari'si, Purata Amuranu'nin Pantomu

⁹Sises uya panton ekama'pu waku pe Papa enu yau tesi kon pe ekamanin nan pi', taron kon eno'mai'ma iri pe, se tawon, ¹⁰“Ipuremai' asa'ron kon ka'pon amu' uti'pu Esuweru amu' use'mato',

^b 17:36 Taron ni ton imenukasa' yau 36 pu'ra iyese.

17:32 Iseneses 19:26 17:33 Ma'siu 19:39; 16:25; Ma' 8:35; Uru' 9:24; Isaan 12:25
18:7 Saira' 35:19

ipuremato' iwu' ta', tikin nan esi'pu Pari'si pe, miri awonsi'ki isakon esi'pu purata amuranunin pe. ¹¹ Pari'si e'soto'ka'pu tupi' ri asauro'se tawipurema itese', 'Papa, tenki ta uya seri ipi' tanporon kon entai ri waku pe esi pi'. Turon kon man iri ton ni, makoi ku'nin nan ni, e'tane uri esi mentaino pe pura, kasi ye' pe pura, tekumasen pe pura, kuri ri purata amuranunin kasa pura ri esi. ¹² Tuserumasen uri tenta'nai' pura asa'ri wui suntaaka a'sanau'ne, miripan irepato' tunin^c uri tasa' auya awiri uneporo'pu apai,' tukai' iyipurema'pu.

¹³ "E'tane purata amuranunin e'soto'kasa' esi'pu inni ri Pari'si piyapai, Erun winikui' tenu turu'pu iya pen ni, e'tane tupuropo wipitu'pu iya tupoikoita tumakooi ke tesi pi' ekamanin pe, 'Papa, upi' isentu'maki, uri sa'ne tumakooikenan,' ta'pu iya."

¹⁴ Sises uya ta'pu, "Ekama uya ipi'nokon, puse ri, isakon pen, ekonekasa' Papa pokon pe enna'po'pu, apune pura mi pe te'ku'sen ena miri se pe ri, miri awonsi'ki se pe ri te'ku'sen ena miri eke pe," ta'pu iya.

Sises Miri Awonsi'ki

Mure Amu'

(Ma'siu 19:13-15; Ma' 10:13-16)

¹⁵ Ka'pon amu' uya tumunki kon nee'pu Sises uya to' a'pi'to' pe. Ipoitoru ton uya seri ensa' a'tai, to'

sanon ton eseremeku'pu to' uya. ¹⁶ E'tane ri, Sises uya mure amu' ki'ma'pu tupiya', "Tiwi mure amu' nuyepui upiya'; to' kusereutanu'tau, apune pura Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe kuru esi pasamoro waraino' nan iwano' pe. ¹⁷ I'napairon ekama uya ipi'nokon, inu' ri Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe eporo iya pura na'ne' mure kasa te'se, epa'kato' oton pen ni ya'," ta'pu iya.

Imaminke' Moineri'pi

(Ma'siu 19:16-30; Ma' 10:17-31)

¹⁸ Tikin nan itepuru uya Sises ekama'po'pu, "Waku ti'sa, i'ri kuru ku'to' uya esi waku uko'man nito' tiwiri ri, epoto' pe uya?" ta'pu iya.

¹⁹ "I'ri pe iyesi pi' waku tukai' uyesaku auya?" tukai' Sises uya eiku'pu. "Inu' pura ri iyesi waku e'tane Papa riken. ²⁰ Mosi' numentuka'pu i'tu auya: 'Iyemari'masa' uri'san kusekumankai, inu' ri ku'winii, ama' pe kesii, kasi pe ka'pon pi' kasaurokui, ikupunu miri awonsi'ki asan niri inamaki,'^d tawon," ta'pu Sises uya.

²¹ "Mure' esi'pu si'kiri ri tanporo seri ton awiri ri uko'mansa' man," ta'pu iya.

²² Seri etasa' Sises uya a'tai, ta'pu iya ipi', "Tikin nan niken iyawiri iwe'to' e'ku'sa' man; tanporo iimamin pe na'ne' ikurupo'pomaki, miripan itepe'pu

^c 18:12 Tai'—10 kaisa ri i'ri ri eposa' a'tai, tikin ni inonkato' iyai ta e'kwa pe.

^d 18:20 E'sotas 20:12-16; Isu'taronomi 5:16-20



Imaminke' Moineri'pi (18:18)

turu pa entu'manin nan ena', miripan epe'pu pe waku eporo pa Epan po. Miri ku'sa' auya tupo, upikiri si isi'ki," ta'pu iya. ²³Seri etasa' iya a'tai, ipan pe ika'ni' pura iyena'pu, arune pura imaminke' pe kuru iyesi'pu.

²⁴Sises uya ene'pu, miripan uya ta'pu, "Sa'man pe kuru ri iyese imaminke' ton epa'ka poken pura Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe ya!" ²⁵Inai ri iyese, sa'man pe pura ri kiyameru epa'ka akusa enu euta awiri imaminke' epa'ka Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe ya' entai," ta'pu Sises uya.

²⁶Seri etanin nu'san uya nin si ekama'po'pu miri, "Inu' kuru ken si epika'ti?" ta'pu to' uya.

²⁷Sises uya to' eiku'pu, "Ka'pon pona sa'man pe na'ne' esi sa'man pe pura Papa pona," ta'pu Sises uya to' pi'.

²⁸Pi'ta uya ta'pu ipi', "Tanporon ni sa'ne ninsa' ina uya ipikiri tautilo' kon pe!" ta'pu iya.

²⁹"Inapairon ekama uya ipi'nokon, inu' ri tapata'se' miri pe pura tano'pu miri pe pura takon non miri pe pura tusanon miri pe pura tumunki ton ninnin nu'pu Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe wenai, ³⁰uya tu'ke ite'kwa ri seri a'tai teposen miri awonsi'ki seri enta' te'ton a'tai teposen tiwiri uko'man nito' eporo pura iyese ta pen ni," ta'pu iya.

Itosorawano Pe Teri'to' Pi' Sises Usauroku'pu

(Ma'siu 20:17-19; Ma' 10:32-34)

³¹Sises uya 12 kaisaron kon tupoitoru ton tapantakai' ta'pu to' pi', "Uti'nokon seri Surusiran pona. Miripan tanporon ni pu'kena' amu' namenuka'pu Ka'pon, Papa winon pi' uta'ku'tito' oton miri yau. ³²To' uya ituto' oton Esuweru amu' pen ena', isapemato' oton to' uya, to' eta'tapi'to' oton ipona, to' uya ari'po'pi'to' oton, miri awonsi'ki to' uya ri iwito' oton. ³³Itosorawano wui a'tai, iye'mu'sa'kato' oton kanan," ta'pu iya.

³⁴E'tane ipoitoru ton uya seri to'ka'nuku pura ri iyese'pu. I'ri kuru ta iya e'kwa pe miri pi' isauroku tukai'.

Tenku'nan Epi'ti'pu Sises Uya *(Ma'siu 20:29-34; Ma' 10:46-52)*

³⁵Sises uya Iseri'ko eporo koro'tau, tenku'nan esi'pu asanta ka'ta po eta'kwanun ni pi'. ³⁶Ka'pon amu' uti eta tuuya a'tai, "I'ri ne'ku'an?" ta'pu iya.

³⁷Miripan pi', "Sises Nasare' pon uti," ta'pə to' uya.

³⁸Miripan uki'pi'nəmupə, "Sises, Tepi' pa rə'pə, upi' isentu'ma!" ta'pə iya.

³⁹Sises rawiri tautisan uya, "E'pana e'ki! Fri pi' iuki'pi'nənpitu?" ta'pə to' uya ipi'.

Miri ri e'tane iki'pi'nənpitu'pə, "Upi' isentu'maki ta uya, Kin Tepi' pa rə'pə!" ta'pə iya.

⁴⁰Sises e'taku'ka'pə, miripan uya, "Kəri ri ka'pon ine'ti' upiya," ta'pə. Iye'sa' a'tai, Sises uya ekama'po'pə, ⁴¹"Fri kupə uya i'se me'an iiwano' pe?" ta'pə iya.

"Uyepuru, ennin pe e'pai e'ai," ta'pə iya.

⁴²Miripan pi', "Enki si, Papa apuri auya uya ri iyepi'tisa' man," ta'pə Sises uya ipi'.

⁴³Miri ta iya a'tai ri, ennin pe iyena'pə. Sises a'kiri iti'pə Papa apuripitui'ma. Kamo ka'pon amə miri ennin nə'san uya Papa kanan apuripitu'pə.

Sises Miri Awonsi'ki Sa'kiyas

19 ¹Sises si epa'kaka'a'pə Iseri'ko pona, miripan uti esi'pə iyawiri. ²Miri yau, ka'pon esi'pə, Sa'kiyas itese'. Kəri ri esi'pə miri pərata aməranə'nin nan epuru pe, miripan esi'pə ipərataaikena' pe. ³Sises inəpai iyesi'pə, e'tane to'ken nə'kwī iyesi'pə tu'kan kon ka'pon amə koro'tau. To'ken nə'kwī iyesi wenai, ene iya poken pəra iyesi'pə.

⁴Miripan nin si eka'tumə'pə miri to' rawiri eke yui, si'kamorə itese' poi ekainəse'na miri ponsi'ki ense'na. Miri awiri ri Sises uti tukai' i'tu təuya ke. ⁵Sises uya miri eposa' a'tai, tenu tərə'pə iya ka'taku'i, miripan uya ta'pə ipi', "Sa'kiyas, inke pəra iu'tiki. Seri pe iiwə' ta' uti seri aka'kəranpai'," ta'pə Sises uya ipi'.

⁶Miripan u'ti'pə imaimu awiri, miripan uya pori' pe esii'ma tiwə' ta' ereutanəku'pə. ⁷Tanporo ka'pon amə' seri ennin nə'san etarerumə'pə, "Sises utisa' təkooikenan iwə' ta' ika'kəranpase'na," ta'pə to' uya.

⁸Sises uya si tiwə' epoka'sa' a'tai, Sa'kiyas e'soto'ka'pə tase'na ipi', "Apəne enki, Uyepuru, seri awonsi'ki a'sa'məyai uimamin təkuse entu'manin nan repa uya miri, miri awonsi'ki inə' ri rapumasa' uya pe iyesi yau, inna'po uya miri asakiri'ne ite'kwa," ta'pə iya.

⁹Sises uya nin si ta'pə miri ipi', "Seri iuti tawon pika'tisa' Papa uya man seri pe, apəne pəra apurinin pe iwesi pi' Epəra'an esi'pə kasa. ¹⁰Ka'pon, Papa winon, uye'sa' təkooikenan kon warinapse'na miri awonsi'ki to' pika'tise'na," ta'pə iya.

**Osoṛəwawon Kon
Ipoitorə Ton Pantomə
(Ma'siu 25:14-30)**

¹¹Təusauroku etanin nə'san esi koro'tau, panton ekama pi' ri Sises



“Sa'kiyas, inke p̄ra iu'tiki. Seri pe iiwu' ta' uti seri!” (19:5)

esi'p̄u, a'ko pe Surusiran epokap̄u to' uya ri esi'p̄u, miripan ka'pon am̄u' usenuminka'p̄u Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe ri na'ki e'sara'tikap̄u seri pe ri ko tukai'. ¹²Miripan pi' panton ekama'p̄u iya se tawon: “Ka'pon eke ton m̄re pe iyentusa' r̄u'p̄u uti'p̄u innon ni pata ya' kin pe tan̄nto' pe miri awonsi'ki tenna'poto' pe. ¹³Miripan uya 10 kaisa ri t̄poitor̄u ton ki'ma'p̄u miripan kon repa'p̄u iya 10 kaisa ri maina.° ‘Seri p̄rata it̄rawasomati' enna'po p̄u'k̄u pona,' ta'p̄u iya. ¹⁴E'tane moro i'sero' kon pen esi'p̄u, miripan kon uya t̄tonpa kon am̄u' ennoko'p̄u ite'ma'p̄u tau. ‘P̄use ri ka'pon i'se p̄ra ina man kin, tepuru kon pe,' ta'p̄u to' uya.

¹⁵“Kin pe iyenaka'sa' enna'po'p̄u t̄pata ya'. Miripan uya t̄poitor̄u ton t̄nrepa'san p̄rata ke ki'ma'p̄u, i'ri kaisa ri to' uya ipiri'sa' tukai' ini'tupai iyesi'p̄u.

¹⁶“Wapiyaro' uye'sa' uya, ‘Uyepuru, tikin ni urepa'p̄u auya ike piri'sa' uya man, 10 kaisa ri nin si maina esi,' ta'p̄u.

¹⁷“‘Wak̄u kuru ri ku'sa' auya man, wak̄u upoitor̄u,' ta'p̄u itepuru uya, ‘ap̄ne p̄ra aiko r̄u'kwi irepa'p̄u uya piri'sa' auya pi', 10 kaisaron pata esa' pe e'ki,' ta'p̄u iya ipi'.

¹⁸“T̄ron ni kanan ipoitor̄u uyee'p̄u tase'na ipi', ‘Uyepuru, tikin ni urepa'p̄u auya ike piri'sa' uya man, 5 kaisa ri ipona,' ta'p̄u iya.

¹⁹“Itepuru uya ipi', ‘Miri pe iyesi pi', 5 kaisaron pata esa' pe e'ki,' ta'p̄u ipi'.

²⁰“T̄ron ni r̄u'p̄u kanan ipoitor̄u uye'kaa'p̄u tase'na ipi', ‘Uyepuru, seri si iiwano' maina; iko'man̄u'sa' uya tonanse, pon piya'pi po. ²¹Ipi' enari'num̄u'p̄u, ap̄ne p̄ra sa'man pe ri iwesi pi'. Anpata'ti'p̄u pen ni mo'kanin miri awonsi'ki inpi'mi'p̄u pen ni an̄nnin,' ta'p̄u iya.

²²“Miripan pi' itepuru uya ta'p̄u, ‘Amaimu ke ri iyaseru aimenka uya miri, imiri iri ri ipoitor̄u! I'tu auya si sa'man pe esi, unpata'ti'p̄u pen ni mo'kanin pe, miri awonsi'ki unpi'mi'p̄u pen ni an̄nnin pe? ²³I'ri pe ken iyesi pi' up̄rataai t̄t̄use t̄nonkai' p̄ra iwesi'p̄u

° 19:13 maina—Seri kor̄u pun esi'p̄u miri 100 kaisa ri wui e't̄rawasoman n̄u'p̄u epe'p̄u pe.

purata epiri'to' iwu' ta', uye'sa' a'tai nin si iyepiri'sa' simo'kai'no?' ta'pu ipi'.

24 “Miripan uya nin si miri yau iye'soto'kasa' kon pi' ta'pu, ‘Miri itenau na'ne' maina imo'kati' ituru kon pa kuri 10 kaisaron maina esa' pe na'ne' ena',’ ta'pu iya.

25 “Ina epuru, eke pe sa'ne epoka'sa' iya man ko,' ta'pu to' uya ipi'.

26 “To' eiku'pu iya, ‘Ekama uya ipi'nokon, tanporon kon itesa' pe te'san repa miri miyari ri ipona, e'tane kuri i'ri esa' pen ni enapai imo'ka miri itenawon nu'kwi ri. 27 Miripan kamoro ui'se pura iye'sa' kon nu'san kin pe, uyeyaton non, kota'ma uya miri. To' ine'ti', miripan kon tu'ka kon pa uyenu airi,' ta'pu iya,” ta'pu Sises uya.

**Sises Epa'ka'pu
Surusiran Pona**

(Ma'siu 21:1-11;

Ma' 11:1-11; Isaan 12:12-19)

28 Miri panton ekama iya tupo, to' pokon pe Sises uti'pu Surusiran pona. 29 Pe'pake miri awonsi'ki Pe'tani eporo iya koro'tau i'kuru Are' Wupu tato' airi, asa'ri tupoitoru ton ennoko'pu iya, tai'ma to' pi', 30 “Entanti' iyentau'nokon na'ne' eke iwa pata ya'. Miri yau iyepa'ka kon pe ri isa'ka'si mure ewa'tisa' eporo auya'nokon miri, inu' ri

uti'pu ru'pu pen ipo. Teukai' mune'tui' seri ya'. 31 Inu' uya ri iyekama'po kon yau, ‘I'rito' pe euka auya'nokon?’ tukai', ‘Itepuru' esi i'se,' mukatui',” ta'pu iya.

32 Kamoro si enno'sa' kon uya eporo'pu miri tasa' iya ru'pu awiri.

33 To' uya euka tane, itesanon uya to' ene'pu, miripan kon uya, ‘I'rito' pe euka auya'nokon?’ ta'pu.

34 “Itepuru esi i'se,” ta'pu to' uya.

35 To' uya ine'kaa'pu Sises piya', tupon kon tuptu'pu to' uya isa'ka'si a'poi pona, miripan pona Sises turu'pu to' uya. 36 Iti koro'tau, ka'pon amu' uya tupon kon ta'nuku'pu asanta tawiri.

37 A'ko pe si Are' Wupu piyapai, tautisen asanta epokapu iya a'tai, anpisin pe te'san ipoitoru ton e'sara'ti'pu Papa apuripitu pi', tuuki'pi'nunpi'se eke pe, pori' pe tesi kon pi', apune pura tanporon ni eke Papa tarawasooi ri ku'pi'sa' Sises uya ensa' tuuya'nokon pi'.

38 “Pori' pe kin esi Itepuru ese' yau naye'ai'ne!”^s

“Tuusewankamai' pura Epun yau nesii, miri awonsi'ki eke pe iku'to' nesii ka'tau!”

ta'pu to' uya.

39 Turon kon si Pari'si amu' anpisin koro'tau te'san uya ta'pu Sises pi', “Ti'sa, ipoitoru ton e'paka'to' pe to' esereme'ki!” ta'pu to' uya.

^s19:31 Itepuru, miri pe pura Itesa'; v. 34 niri §19:38 Eren 118:26

19:26 Ma'siu 13:12; Ma' 4:25; Uru' 8:18

40 E'tane Sises uya ta'pu to' pi', "To' e'paka'sa' a'tai, ti' amu' ri niri e'sara'ti miri uki'pi'nunpi' ni pi'," ta'pu iya.

**Sises Ukaramu'pu
Surusiran Pon Kon Wenai**

41 Sises uya si Surusiran enkapu esi'pu, Are' Wupu ponsi'ki, miri pata awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' wenai ikaramu e'sara'ti'pu, miripan uya ta'pu, 42 "Seri pe ri ito'ka'nu'sa' auya'nokon a'tai, i'ri uya usewankaman pura na'ne' kupu tukai', Papa uya ri iusewankama kon pura ri ikupu, e'tane seri pe Papa uya ito'ka'niku auya'nokon namai' onansa' man. 43 Iweyu uye'ni pi' man isi ri e'ku'to' oton ipi'nokon, iyeyaton kon amu' uya ti' amu' ka'to' oton apata'se' kon woi tekainunto' kon ipoi pe iwise'na'nokon. Sen wini'ne ri to' uya awa'ku'pi'to' oton kon ayainumu kon poken pura ri. 44 To' uya ama'tanuku kon apata'se' kon pokon pe ri, ipura ri to' uya ima'tanu'to' oton enpi'ton pura ri, apune pura Papa uye'to' ipika'tii'nokon to'ka'nu'sa' auya'nokon pura iyese pi'," ta'pu iya.

**Sises Uti'pu Esuweru Amu'
Use'mato', ipuremato' Iwu' Ta'
(Ma'siu 21:12-17; Ma' 11:15-19;
Isaan 2:13-22)**

45 Miripan ewomu'pu Esuweru amu' use'mato', ipuremato' iwu'

pu'ku ta', miripan e'sara'ti'pu kurupo'po pi' te'san enpa'kapitu pi'. 46 "Iye'menukasa', 'Uiwu' e'to' esi ipureman nito' iwu' pe,^h tawon; e'tane 'ama' amu' en pe riⁱ iku'sa' auya'nokon man!" ta'pu iya to' pi'.

47 Wui kaisari ri, enupan pi' iyese'pu use'man nito', ipureman nito' iwu' tau. E'tane Papa ena' use'man nito' turawasomanin nan epuru ton, Main pi' enupanin nan, miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' koro'tau te'san itepuru ton esi'pu inwipai, 48 miripan e'tane ama'ai iwito' tuya'nokon eporo i'se to' e'tane, to' uya eporo pura iyese'pu, apune pura ka'pon amu' esi'pu ipan pe ri imaimu eta pi'.

**Sises Ekama'popitu'pu To' Uya
(Ma'siu 21:23-27; Ma' 11:27-33)**

20 1 Turon ni wui a'tai kanan, ka'pon amu' enupa pi' miri awonsi'ki waku itekare ekama pi' Sises esi koro'tau use'man nito', ipureman nito' iwu' pu'ku tau. Papa ena' use'man nito' turawasomanin nan epuru ton, Main pi' enupanin nan miri awonsi'ki Esuweru amu' epuru ton uye'e'pu ipiya', 2 miripan kon uya ekama'po'pu, "I'ri meruntiru wini seri ton kupu auya; inu' uya seri merunti ke irepa'pu?" ta'pu to' uya.

3 Entakanoma'pu iya, "Iyekama'po uya 'nokon ni mari. Ekamati' upi', 4 Isaan uya pa'taisiman nito'—Epu' winon pe

^h 19:46 Iseremaya 7:11 ⁱ 19:46 Aisaya 56:7

19:47 Uru' 21:37

pe' iyesi'pu, ka'pon winon pe kati iyesi'pu?" ta'pu iya.

⁵Miripan kon usauroku'pu tiwano' kon pe, "E'pən winon' ta pe iyesi yau, ekama'pon ni iya, 'fri pe ken iyesi pi' apuri auya'nokon pəra iyesi'pu?' tukai'. ⁶E'tane, 'Ka'pon amə' wini' ta pe iyesi yau, ka'pon amə' uya nin si uwini'nokon miri ti' ke, apəne pəra Isaan apuri to' uya pu'kena' Papa winon tukai,'" ta'pu to' uya. ⁷Miripan kon uya nin si Sises maimu eiku'pu miri, "Ewai' nawon, ina uya i'tu pəra ri man nai winon pe iyesi'pu tukai,'" ta'pu to' uya.

⁸Miripan Sises uya ta'pu to' pi', "Ekamasa' auya'nokon pəra iyesi ke, ekama uya pəra ri kanan iyesi ipi'nokon i'ri meruntiru wini seri ton kupə uya tukai,'" ta'pu iya.

**Umi Pa'simanin Nan Pe
Inonkasa' Kon Pantomu**
(Ma'siu 21:33-46; Ma' 12:1-12)

⁹Miripan kon pi' panton ekama'pu iya, "Ka'pon uya kure' itese' si'na' pe te'sen kiyari ye' patama'pu təmainaru yau, miripan taru'pu iya umi pi' te'san ena'. Miripan uti'pu təron ni pata ya' iko'manse'na inke ri. ¹⁰Iyaku'pusa' anumu weyu e'seposa' a'tai nin si, tupoitoru enno'kaa'pu iya umi taru'pu tūya itena' ton piya' turepatol' pe to' uya təmainaru yawon ke, e'tane si kamoro uya ipanta'ma'pu, miripan ennoko'pu to' uya itemiyatu aru pəra

ri. ¹¹Miri awonsi'ki kanan təron ni tupoitoru enno'kaa'pu iya, miripan kanan panta'ma'pu to' uya, miri awonsi'ki iri pe ri to' uya ikupu'pu, miripan enna'po'pu itemiyatu aru pəra ri mari. ¹²Miri ri e'tane, to' osoruwano pe təron ni kanan tupoitoru enno'kaa'pu iya, miripan ni mari panta'maka'pu to' uya isi pe kuru ri, miripan enpa'ka'pu to' uya.

¹³"Miri a'tai kiyari e'kwa esa' uya ta'pu, 'fri ken si kupu uya seri? Uni'nənkənu ri nin si umu ennoko uya seri; to' uya nin si inama miri,' ta'pu iya. ¹⁴E'tane si to' uya ensa' a'tai, ipi' to' usauroku'pu. 'Puse ri kuru puse ri inonka'pu anənton. Iwipai'nokon, inanumənu kiyari pata'se' anənto' kon pe uiwano' kon pe,' ta'pu to' uya. ¹⁵Miripan nin si eno'ma'pu to' uya kiyari e'kwa yapai, miripan wini'pu to' uya.

"'fri ken si kupu kiyari e'kwa esa' uya miri to' pi': ¹⁶Iye'to' oton si, kamoro itesa' pe tənnonka'san təkase'na, miripan uya təron kon ena' kiyari e'kwa nonkato' oton,'" ta'pu Sises uya.

Ka'pon amə' uya seri etasa' a'tai, "Seri e'pai pəra ri man!" ta'pu.

¹⁷Sises uya to' ene'pu, miripan kon ekama'po'pu iya, "fri ken si ta e'kwa pe iye'menukasa' esi:

"'futi aminin nan
nenoma'pu ru'pu ti'
enasa' itekun airi te'sen
ti' pe,'"

¹20:17 Eren 118:22

20:9 Aisaya 5:1

tawon? ¹⁸Tanporon kon miri ti' pona nûta'mo'kayai'ne' nan utakiti'kwa miri, e'tane ipona ti' nûta'mo'kayai'ne' uta'si'kiri miri," ta'pû iya.

¹⁹Main pi' enupanin nan miri awonsi'ki use'man nito' tûrawasomanin nan epuru ton esi'pû inke pûra a'sito' tûuya'nokon ipikiri warinpa pi', apûne pûra seri panton ekamasa' iya tûpi'nokon ta iya e'kwa pe tukai!, e'tane to' enari'nûmû'pû ka'pon amû' pi'.

Esuwerû Amû' Uya Ri Pe'

Pûrata Nonka Pata Esa' Ena'?

(Ma'siu 22:15-22; Ma' 12:13-17)

²⁰A'ko pe ipa'sima pi' to' esi'pû, miripan kon uya waku ton pe itese' ka'pon amû' ennoko'pû ama'ai Sises maimu etase. Miri wenai eparankato' pe tûuya'nokon Roman amû' kopûnaai ena' a'sito' pe iya. ²¹Miripan kon uya Sises ekama'po'pû, "Ti'sa, ina uya i'tu ausaurokû miri awonsi'ki enupan auya ipokenan pi' miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amû' menkanin pen imiri, e'tane Papa eseru pi' enupan auya i'napairon awiri. ²²Ipoken pe' iyesi Sisa ena' pûrata tûtusen e'ma ina uya a'tai, kane kati?" ta'pû to' uya.

²³Tenku'tipai to' esi poro tense to' pi' ta'pû iya, ²⁴"Apûne, pûrata pun^k enpoikati' uyena'. Inû' nai, inû' ese' nai ipi'?" ta'pû iya.

²⁵Miripan kon uya eiku'pû, "Sisa," tukai!.

Miripan uya ta'pû to' pi', "Miri wenai, ituti' ken si Sisa ena' itiwano' pe ri te'sen, Papa ena' kanan itiwano' pe ri niri te'sen tûru'i'ma," ta'pû iya.

²⁶Miri yau, annau isauro'to' wini to' uya isa'mato' pûra ri iyesi'pû. Miripan kon usewansiuka'pû ei'pitû iya pi', miripan kon e'pakaa'pû.

Eri'ni Tûpo E'mû'sa'kan Nito'

(Ma'siu 22:23-33; Ma' 12:18-27)

²⁷Satu'si amû' tonpa ton eri'ni tûpo e'mû'sa'kan pûra iyesi tawon nan uyee'pû Sises piya' ekama'pose'na. ²⁸Miripan kon uya ta'pû ipi', "Ti'sa, Mosi' uya imenukasa' uiwano' kon pe, ka'pon rui eri'sa' yau, tûno'pû tûnonkai' imunki pûra, iyakon nû'pû uya tûru'i no'pû rû'pû mari'mato' pe iyesi imu'tanû'to' pe tûuya tûru'i iwano' pe. ²⁹Moro si 7 kaisaron kon isirunan esi'pû. Wapiyaro' emari'ma'pû, miripan eriku'pû imûre pûra. ³⁰Miripan akon nû'pû uya ino'pû rû'pû mari'ma'pû, miripan kanan eriku'pû. ³¹To' osorûwano rû'pû uya kanan imari'ma'pû, miripan kanan eriku'pû. Miri kasa tanporo 7 pan kon uya imari'mapitû'pû, miripan 7 pe ri to' eriku'pû tûmunki ke pûra ri. ³²Miripan kon e'ma'pû pe, to' no'pû rû'pû ri mari eri'kaa'pû. ³³Eri'ni tûpo e'mû'sa'kan nisa'

^k 20:24 pûrata pun ---tenariyas itese'

20:27 Inkupû'pû 23:8 20:28 Isu'taronomi 25:5

a'tai, inu' kuru no'pu pe ken si iyese, tanporo 7 kaisaron kon uya imari'masa' pi'?" ta'pu to' uya.

³⁴Sises uya to' entakanoma'pu, "Seri a'taino kon emari'ma, miripan kon e'turu emari'man nito' yau. ³⁵E'tane nin si ti, kamo emenna' pe uko'man nito' yau te'san, waku tato' kon Papa uya ipi', teriku kon tupo iye'mu'sa'kasa' kon emari'ma pen ni nin, miri pe pura to' e'turu pen ni nin emari'man nito' yau, ³⁶apune pura miri enta' to' eriku pen, inseru amu' kasa ri nin si to' esi. Papa munki pe to' esi, eri'ni tupo e'mu'sa'kan nisa' munki pe to' esi pi'. ³⁷E'tane yu' epo'ti ekareei yau, Mosi' uya ri enpoikasa' iyeri'sa' kon e'mu'sa'ka, apune pura Itepuru esaku iya, 'Papa, Epura'an e'to' itese' pi', Aisi' e'to' itese' pi' miri awonsi'ki Seko' e'to' itese' pi' tukai',ⁿ ta'pu. ³⁸Papa, iyeri'sa' kon e'to' itese' pi' pen, e'tane nurinan kon, apune pura tanporo ipona nurine to' esi," ta'pu iya.

³⁹Turon kon Main pi' enupanin nan uya ta'pu Sises pi', "Ti'sa, waku pe kuru ei'sa' auya man," ta'pu to' uya. ⁴⁰Miri awonsi'ki inu' ri esi'pu miri enta' inekama'popi'pai pura.

Inu' Pa Ru'pu Pe Kurai Esi?

(Ma'siu 22:41-46; Ma' 12:35-37)

⁴¹Miri a'tai, Sises uya ta'pu to' pi', "Tri pe iyese pi' to' uya Kurai^m esi Tepi' pa ru'pu pe ta? ⁴²Tepi' uya ri ekamasa' Eren apon yau:

" Itepuru uya ta'pu uyepuru pi':

"Ereutaki uyenwo'netu wini,

⁴³iyeyaton non ku'tane uya a'ta apon pe,"ⁿ

tasa'. ⁴⁴Tepi' uya esaku 'uyepuru' tukai'; nai kasa ken si Tepi' pa ru'pu pe iyese?" ta'pu iya.

Main Pi' Enupanin Nan

Waku Pe Itese' Te'ku'san

(Ma'siu 23:1-36; Ma' 12:38-40)

⁴⁵Miri a'tai, Sises uya ta'pu tupoitoru ton pi' tanporon kon uya ri eta tane, ⁴⁶"Ti'tui' e'ti' Main pi' enupanin nan pi'. Ipininpaino kon kusan tupon kon yau miri awonsi'ki, 'Miyari,' ta i'sero' kon tupi'nokon kurupo'po pi' e'ni pata'se' yau, eke ton apon po te'san Esuweru amu' usenupato' iwu' tau miri awonsi'ki tnamasan pata'se' yau kuru te'san enta'nan a'tai'ne. ⁴⁷Itaan'pu ima'tasa' kon nu'san iwu' ma'tanaku to' uya, miripan kon iparema kusan pe ri waku ton tato' pe tupi'nokon. Ipan pe ri miri waraino kon ekota'mato' oton," ta'pu Sises uya.

Itaan'pu Ima'tasa' Ru'pu

Nuturu'pu

(Ma' 12:41-44)

21 ¹Sises uya tenu tusa' koro'tau, ipurataa'ike' ton uya purata turu ene'pu iya Esuweru amu' use'mato', ipuremato' iwu'

¹20:37 E'sotas 3:6 ^m20:41 Kurai (Kiri' maimu yau), miri pe pura Me'saya (Ipuru maimu yau), asa'ri ri mari iyese, Papa Nanymnu ta e'kwa pe. ⁿ20:42-43 Eren 110:1

purataai yen ya'. ²Entu'manin nu'kwi kanan itaan'pu ima'tasa' ru'pu uya asa'ron nu'kwi aiko ton purata, ka'pa pun taru ene'pu iya. ³"Tnapairon ekama uya ipi'nokon; puse ri entu'manin nu'kwi itaan'pu ima'tasa' ru'pu uya itusa' eke pe tanporon kon nuturu'pu entai ri. ⁴Tanporo pasamoro uya itusa' eke ri nin tumpurataai kon tonpa; e'tane kuri ri tekota'mato' apai ru'kwi ri tanporo ri tuperiyawon taru'pu tuko'manto' ipi' ru'kwi ri," ta'pu iya.

Pata Weyu U'matu Ekamanin

(Ma'siu 24:1-14; Ma' 13:1-13)

⁵Sises poitoru tonpa ton usauroku'pu Esuweru amu' use'mato', ipuremato' iwu' pi' waku pe ri isene pi' ti' ke itamisa', Papa ena' use'man nisa' ru'pu ike ton ni usene waku pe. E'tane Sises uya ta'pu, ⁶"Seri yau menyatui'ne' pi' nin si ta uya, iweyu e'seporo miri mi pe ri tikin ni ti' e'nonkato' oton pen ni isipuro'po, tanporon ni uta'po'to' oton," ta'pu iya.

⁷Miri a'tai, to' uya ekama'po'pu, "Ti'sa, i'ri a'tai seri ton e'ku'to' oton? I'ri kuru ken si esi ento' ipi' pe e'ku'ka'ni pi' iyese ekamanin pe?" ta'pu to' uya.

⁸To' eiku'pu iya: "Tenu ke e'ti' iyenku'ti kon namai'. Apune pura tu'kan kon ni uye'to' oton uyese' yau, 'Uri ri kuri ri,' ka'se'na, miripan, 'Iweyu man a'ko pe,' ta to' uya. To' pikiri ke'tau.

⁹Usewa'noman miri awonsi'ki tepuru kon ineno'mapaino kon eta auya'nokon a'tai, kenari'nuntuu. Seri ton ni e'kupu miri wapiya, e'tane inke pura pata weyu u'matu uye'pu pen ni," ta'pu iya.

¹⁰Miri a'tai, ta'pu iya to' pi', "Tupataron kon uya tupataron kon ni niri ewa'nomato' oton, miri awonsi'ki esa' wanni pe te'san uya esa' wanni pe te'san ni niri ewa'nomato' oton. ¹¹Eke pe kuru ri taru'punu amu' iwankan miri awonsi'ki paran amu' e'to' oton pata ton yau'ne' miri awonsi'ki nari'panin ni e'ku'to' oton miri awonsi'ki eke ri ento' ipi' ton Epun apai e'to' oton.

¹²"E'tane seri rawiri, to' uya aya'sito' oton kon, ikota'mato' oton kon to' uya. Usenupan nito' iwu' ta' miri awonsi'ki pariki'si ta', kin amu', kopuna amu' rakui' niri to' uya ituto' oton kon, tanporo seri esi uyese' uriya'. ¹³Uyekareei ekamato' auya'nokon oton to' pi' seri moron nu'pu pe. ¹⁴E'tane ekonekati' riken pena ri iusewankama kon namai', nai kasa kuru si e'wapu'ti ta auya'nokon namai'. ¹⁵Apune pura amaimu'tito' uya 'nokon oton miri awonsi'ki iyemeporu'ti uya 'nokon ausauro'to' kon ike ke iyeyaton kon uya, 'Kasi pe iwesi,' ta namai' ipi'nokon. ¹⁶Imiri'nokon ni eparankato' oton asanon kon uya ri, itonpa kon amu' uya ri. To' uya itonpa kon tuto' oton eri'nito' ya'. ¹⁷Tanporon kon ka'pon amu' uya ri

iyewaruma'tito' oton kon uri uriya'.
 18 To' uya ri iwisa' kon e'tane,
 aya'kwaru kon ni mainanpa uya.
 19 Pana' pe iye'mu'sa'ka kon wini
 iuko'manto' kon eporo auya'nokon,"
 ta'pu iya.

**Esuweru Amu' Pen Uya
 Surusiran Ma'tanu'to'**

(Ma'siu 24:15-21; Ma' 13:14-19)

20 Sises uya ta'pu, "Soisa amu' amurasa' ene auya'nokon a'tai Surusiran woi, i'tu auya'nokon miri to' uya ima'tanuku tukai'.
 21 Tiwi kamoro Isutiya po na'ne' nan nainumu' wu' ton pona'ne; tiwi kamoro eke pata yawon kon nepa'kai, miri awonsi'ki kamoro pata yau na'ne' nan kusepa'kanin eke pata pona.
 22 Seri ta uya, apune para miri si e'to' oton, Papa uya Surusiran yawon kon kota'ma weyu pe, seri e'kupu miri pu'kena' amu' numentuka'pu a'ku'ti pe.
 23 Miri a'tai'ne isi pe kuru ri uri'sami'si amu' mono' pe te'san pona iye'to' oton miri awonsi'ki mana' pokon kon imunki pona. Ipan pe ri usewankaman e'to' oton non po, miri awonsi'ki ekota'man nito' e'to' oton pusamoro ka'pon amu' pi'.
 24 Soisa amu' uya tu'kan kon ni Esuweru amu' tu'kato' oton, miripan turon kon a'sisa' kon Esuweru amu' ato' oton to' uya pata amu' kaisari ri. Ka'pon amu', Esuweru amu' pen uya

Surusiran ma'tanu'to' oton ipan pe ri. To' uya ikupu weyu pe Papa nukupu'pu u'matu pu'ku pona," ta'pu iya.

**Ka'pon, Papa Winon Uyepu
 Ento' Ipi'**

(Ma'siu 24:29-35; Ma' 13:24-31)

25 "I'tuto' ipi' ton e'ku'to' oton wui enu yau, kapui yau miri awonsi'ki siriki amu' yau. Non po tupataron kon e'to' oton isi ri i'tu pi', etuipi' ni pi' parau a'merumu miri awonsi'ki iyenu'pitu pi'.
 26 Ka'pon amu' enato' oton i'si'mura tetuipitu kon ke, tuuye'sen non pona i'tu tuuya'nokon pi', apune para ka' yawon kon ni usi'ki'mato' oton pi'.
 27 Miri a'tai si, to' uya Ka'pon, Papa winon ento' oton uyepu kapuru' yau tumeruntiru ke, miri awonsi'ki eke ri a'kwaru pokon pe.
 28 Seri e'kupu e'sara'ti ene imiri'nokon upoitoru ton uya a'tai, mepori'matu' si, itenupikiri esii'ma, apune para seri esi a'ko pe ri Papa uya ipika'tito' kon esi ekamanin pe," ta'pu iya.

29 Miri a'tai, tupoitoru ton pi' panton ekama'pu iya, "Apune kiyari ye' ito'ka'nu'ti; tanporon ni sa'ne yui amu'.
 30 Itare'kasa' ru'pu atu'ta a'tai, tanporon kon uya i'tu iyepetato' oton tukai'.
 31 Miri kasa ri mari si ti, seri isi ton e'kupu ene auya'nokon a'tai, i'tu auya'nokon

21:22 Oseyu 9:7

21:25 Aisaya 13:10; Isi'kiyeru 32:7; Isoweru 2:31; Isenpoikasa' 6:12-13

21:27 Taniyeru 7:13; Isenpoikasa' 1:7

kuru ri a'ko pe ri Papa e'to' esa' wannî pe weyu e'seporo.

³²“I'napairon ekama uya ipi'nokon, seri a'taino kon kuru ri pûra iyenato' oton pen ni seri ton e'kupû pû'kû pona ri. ³³Tanporon ni ka' po na'ne', non po na'ne', miri awonsi'ki non ni niri pûra iyenato' oton, e'tane umaimu miri tereuta-ton pen ni,” ta'pû iya.

**Sises Poitoru Ton E'to'
Iyekonekasa' Pe**

³⁴Sises uya ta'pû tupoitoru ton pi', “Ti'tui' e'ti', wakû pi' iusenuminkato' kon piyapai ayano'manin kon pi'. Ke'taripatu, e'tari ton nukupunu kû'ku'tuu, seri non pon pi' ri aya'kwaru kon kusainunpatuu. Miri ku'sa' auya'nokon yau, iyekonekasa' pe pûra ri iwesi kon koro'tau iyeporo uya 'nokon miri ite'kwanau pûra ri. ³⁵Ipi'nokon iye'kupû pe pûra kusekamatuu, apûne pûra tanporon kon, mi yawiron kon pi' ri iye'ku'to' oton miri. ³⁶Miri wenai, ti'tui' ri tenu ke ri e'ti', ipûremati' Papa uya ipika'tito' kon pe isi ton te'ku'sen awiri wakû pe iyepa'ka kon pa. Ipûremati' ri kanan wakû pe te'mûsa'kasen pe iwesi kon pa Ka'pon, Papa winon rau,” ta'pû iya.

³⁷Wûi kaisari ri, ka'pon amû' enupa pi' Sises esi'pû Esuweru amû' use'mato', ipûremato' iwû'

pû'kû tau. Ko'mamû pe'ne nin si ti, itipitû'pû Are' Wûpû pona e'nunse'na. ³⁸Awanakui' kuru ri kanan, tanporon kon tenupa iya 'nokon etanin nû'san uye'pitû'pû Esuweru amû' use'mato', ipûremato' iwû' pû'kû ta' tenupato' kon iya etase'na.

**Isutas E'kama'pû Sises
Eparankato' Pe Tûuya**

(Ma'siu 26:1-5, 14-16;

Ma' 14:1-2, 10-11; Isaan 11:45-53)

22 ¹A'ko pe si A'sarutanû'sa' Pen Pûreti Pi' Enta'nan Weyu, To' Epoi Iti'pû Weyu Rû'pû tato' pi' enta'nan weyu e'seporo esi'pû. ²Use'man nito' tûrawasomanin nan epuru ton eke ton kuru miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan esi'pû Sises ma'tanû'to' tûuya'nokon wini eporo i'se, ama'ai, apûne pûra ka'pon amû' pi' tenari'nûmû kon pi'.

³Miripan a'tai, Se'tan ° ewomû'pû Isutas, Eskariya' tato' ipi' ya', 12 kaisaron kon ipoitoru ton tonpa pe te'sen. ⁴Miri a'tai si, Isutas uti'pû use'man nito' tûrawasomanin nan epuru ton eke ton kuru miri awonsi'ki Esuweru amû' use'mato', ipûremato' iwû' pa'simanin nan piya'. Miripan kon a'kiri usauro'ni pi' iyesi'pû Sises eparankato' tûuya pi' to' uya a'sito' pe. ⁵To' epori'ma'pû, miripan

° 22:3 *Se'tan*—Makoi ese' isakon, *Papa eseru ewaruma'tinin* ta e'kwa pe.

21:37 Ûru' 19:47 22:1 E'sotas 12:1-27

purata ke irepa pi' to' e'kama'pu. ⁶Miripan uya, “Ewai,” ta'pu, miripan esi'pu Sises tuto' tauya weyu eporo i'se, anpsin pe ka'pon amu' esi a'tai pura.

Itepuru Enta'nato'

(Ma'siu 26:17-25; Ma' 14:12-21; Isaan 13:21-30)

⁷Miri a'tai A'sarutanu'sa' Pen Pureti Pi' Enta'nan Weyu e'seporo'pu karimeru mure wito' Itepoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu iwano' pe. ⁸Sises uya Pi'ta miri awonsi'ki Isaan ennoko'pu, tai'ma to' pi', “Entanti' enta'nan nito' To' Epoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu pi' ikonekatanti'” ta'pu iya.

⁹“Nai yau ken si ina uya ikoneka i'se iwesi ite'ma ta'?” tukai' to' uya ekama'po'pu.

¹⁰To' eiku'pu iya, “Eke pata pona iyepa'kasa' kon a'tai, ka'pon tuna yen anin uya iyeporo kon miri. Miripan pikiri iuti newonyai'ne' ta' mutitui'. ¹¹Miripan iuti esa' pi' mikatui', ‘Ti'sa man, nai yau tupoitoru ton pokon pe To' Epoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu pi' tenta'na kon tukai' ini'tupai'. ¹²Kuri ri ka'pon uya ka'tawon eke iuti ekama miri tanporon ni e'to' itau. Miri yau si tanporon ni mukonekatui'” ta'pu iya.

¹³Miripan kon uti'pu nin si miri, to' uya eporo'pu Sises uya ekama'pu poro ri. Miripan kon uya si To' Epoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu pi' te'to' kon koneka'pu.

Sises Enta'na'pu Tupoitoru Ton Pokon Pe Te'nonka Pe
(Ma'siu 26:26-30; Ma' 14:22-26; 1 Koren 11:23-25)

¹⁴Iweyu e'sepoka'sa' a'tai, Sises miri awonsi'ki ipoitoru ton enapitu'pu tuteire' kon po tepuru piyau. ¹⁵Miripan uya ta'pu to' pi', “Aya'kiri'nokon kuru ri enta'napai e'sa' seri To' Epoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu i'kiyari pi', ukota'ma to' uya rawiri. ¹⁶Ekama uya ipi'nokon, enta'nato' oton pen ipi' kanan, Papa na'ne' esa' wanni pe yau e'seposa' a'tai riken kanan enta'nan,” ta'pu iya.

¹⁷Sises uya ko', waain yen anumu'pu temiyatu ya', miripan uya tenki ta'pu Papa pi', miripan tupo tupoitoru ton pi' ta'pu, “Akaisari'ne'nokon se waain, ko' yawon ensiti'. ¹⁸Arune pura ekama uya ipi'nokon, iteperu euku ensito' uya oton pen, Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe uyepu pu'ku pona,” ta'pu iya.

¹⁹Miripan uya pureti anumu'pu, tenki ta'pu iya Papa pi', miripan i'kwi'pitu'pu iya, miripan ekamu'pu iya to' ena', tai'ma to' pi', “Seri seri upun iye'tusa' iiwano' kon pe; seri iku'ti' iyenu kon yau ukupu auya'nokon ekamanin pe,” ta'pu iya. ²⁰Miri kasa ri mari tenta'na tupo, ko' anumu'pu iya. To' pi' ta'pu iya, “Seri ko' esi emenna' pe ekonekan nito' umanu yau, iiwano' kon pe iye'kwansa'. ²¹E'tane kuri ri uyeparanka ton emiya esi uyemiya

pokon pe ri tepuru po. ²²Ka'pon, Papa winon utito' oton tupi' isekamasa' na'ne' kasa ri, e'tane isi yau ri kari ri ka'pon esi eparankanin," ta'pu iya.

²³Miripan ipoitoru ton usekama'popitu'pu, "Inu' kuru ri si u'koro'tawon kon uya seri ku'to' oton?" ta'pu to' uya.

**E'sei'pi'ni'pu Inu' Kuru
E'to' Oton Eke Pe Tukai'**

²⁴Miripan kon si e'sara'ti'pu tiwano' kon pe ri e'sei'pi' ni pi' inu' kuru e'to' oton eke pe tukai'. ²⁵Sises uya ta'pu to' pi', "Kin amu' Esuweru amu' pen esanon esi to' esa' pe, miri awonsi'ki kamo tumeruntiru kon apurinin nan to' pi' e'sesakū 'ka'pon amu' pika'tinin nan' tukai'. ²⁶E'tane miri kasa iwe'to' kon pe pura iyese. E'tane ru'ku, eke pe na'ne' i'koro'tau'nokon e'to' pe iyese a'mi'pi wanni kasa, miri awonsi'ki esa' wanni, apiyo' wanni kasa. ²⁷Inu' rupi esi eke pe, iyereutasā na'ne' enta'nan pi', miri pe pura apiyo' wanni kati? Enta'nan pi' iyereutasā na'ne' esi eke pe ipona, tausekansen entai, e'tane uri esi ipiyau'nokon tausekansen kasa.

²⁸"Imiri'nokon kamoro uya'kiri iye'sa' kon ui'tupi'to' yau'ne ri, ²⁹miripan uya ri ikupu kon kin pe iwesi kon pa ukurunu uya

ri uku'sa' na'ne' kasa itesa' pe e'to' pe, ³⁰iyenta'na kon pa miri awonsi'ki ensi kon pa utepuruui po esa' wanni pe e'to' yau miri awonsi'ki iyereuta kon pa apono' po 12 kaisaron kon Esuweru pon kon eseru aimenka pi'," ta'pu iya.

**Pi'ta Uya Tunonkato' Oton
Ekama'pu Sises Uya**

(Ma'siu 26:31-35; Ma' 14:27-31;
Isaan 13:36-38)

³¹Miri a'tai si, Sises uya Pi'ta pi', "Saiman, Saiman," ta'pu, "apune uyetaki. Se'tan" uya Papa ekama'posa' man iitupi'to' kon pe tuuya, ka'pon uya ta'nasi eisika kasa, ³²e'tane ipuremasa' man ipona, Saiman, anapurinu apai iyemo'ka namai. Iyenna'posa' pe iyese a'tai, itonpa ton mumeruntitanakui' to' tauro'kai'," ta'pu iya.

³³E'tane Pi'ta uya ta'pu, "Uyepuru, e'kamasā ri seri aya'kiri ri pariki'si ta' utito' pe miri awonsi'ki uma'tato' pe ri aya'kiri," ta'pu iya.

³⁴Sises uya eiku'pu, "Ekama uya seri ipi', Pi'ta, kiritiki uturumu rawiri seri pe, osorawau ite'kwa uiltunin pe pura iye'ku'to' oton," ta'pu iya.

Tapuruui Ke Ri Si Utin Nito'

³⁵Sises uya to' ekama'po'pu, "Iyenna'sa' uya 'nokon a'tai, itekare ekamai', ipurataai kon pura, apaikii kon pura miri awonsi'ki asapatooi

¹ 22:31 *Se'tan*—Makoi ese' isakon, *Papa eseru ewaruma'tinin* ta e'kwa pe.

22:21 Eren 41:9 22:24 Ma'siu 18:1; Ma' 9:34; Uru' 9:46

22:25-26 Ma'siu 20:25-27; 23:11; Ma' 9:35; 10:42-44 22:27 Isaan 13:12-15

22:30 Ma'siu 19:28

kon p̄ra, i'ri ri na'ki i'se iwe'to' kon m̄warinpata'tui'nokon?" ta'p̄u iya.

“Kane,” ta'p̄u to' uya.

³⁶Miripan kon pi' nin si ta'p̄u iya, “Seri pe nin si t̄p̄r̄ataai ke iwesi kon a'tai, ati' ri si aya'kiri'nokon, miri awonsi'ki apaikii kon ni kanan. Isuparaai kon p̄ra iyesi yau, ipon kon t̄k̄r̄upo'pomai' isuparaai kon me'mat̄ui'. ³⁷Ekama uya, iye'menukasa' na'ne' upi' uta'ku'tito' pe ri iyesi, ‘Ka'pon am̄' uya iri ton main awiron kon pen tonpa pe iyesi'p̄u tato' oton,⁹ tawon. Seri iye'menukasa' r̄u'p̄u uri pi' ri uta'ku'ti miri,” ta'p̄u iya.

³⁸Ipoitor̄u ton uya ta'p̄u ipi', “Ap̄ne enki, asa'ri ri supara man ina piyau,” ta'p̄u to' uya.

“Miri kasa ri si e'paka'ti', t̄uron ni enna pi' kasauro't̄au,” ta'p̄u iya to' pi'.

Sises Ip̄rema'p̄u Are' W̄p̄u Po

(Ma'siu 26:36-46; Ma' 14:32-42)

³⁹Sises uti'p̄u Are' W̄p̄u airi'ne te'pi'to' kasa ri ipoitor̄u ton uya e'ma'p̄ka'p̄u. ⁴⁰Pata eposa' t̄uaya'nokon a'tai, ta'p̄u iya to' pi', “Ip̄remati', i'tupi'nito' ya' auta'mo'ka kon namai,” ta'p̄u iya.

⁴¹Ti' eno'mato' enta' ri iti'p̄u, iye'sekunka'p̄u ip̄remase'na. ⁴²“Papai, inku'pai iwesi yau, seri ko' imo'kaki uyenapai, e'tane i'se iwe'to' awiri iku'ki, i'se e'to' awiri pen,” ta'p̄u iya. [⁴³Miri ta iya koro'tau,

Papa inser̄ui uyee'p̄u ipiya' imeruntir̄u'tii'. ⁴⁴Miripan Sises ip̄rema'p̄u ipan pe, t̄auta'kwarukai', ap̄ne p̄ra pokoi pe t̄esi pi', miripan eramu'ta usee'kwa esi'p̄u non pona m̄n kasa.]'

⁴⁵T̄u w̄i p̄ r̄ e m a t̄ u p o, iye'm̄sa'kasa' uti'p̄u t̄upoitor̄u ton piya'. To' e'n̄n̄pi'sa' eporo'p̄u iya, pokoi uya to' eketu'kasa'. ⁴⁶“P̄rito' pe iye'n̄m̄u kon? Te'm̄sa'kai' ip̄remati', i'tupi'nito' ya' auta'mo'ka kon namai,” ta'p̄u iya to' pi'.

Sises A'si'p̄u To' Uya

(Ma'siu 26:47-56;

Ma' 14:43-50; Isaan 18:3-11)

⁴⁷Usauro'ni pi' ri mari iyesi koro'tau, anp̄sin uyee'p̄u to' piya', ka'pon, Isutas tukai' t̄esa'sen, 12 kaisaron kon tonpa pe te'sen esi'p̄u to' esa' pe. Sises piya' a'ko pe iyee'p̄u a'su'kase. ⁴⁸E'tane Sises uya ekama'po'p̄u, “Isutas, Ka'pon, Papa winon pe' eparanka auya miri uta'su'kan ke?” ta'p̄u iya.

⁴⁹Ipoitor̄u ton uya te'ku'sen ensa' a'tai, Sises pi' ta'p̄u to' uya, “Ina epuru, ina uya pe' si to' panta'ma seri t̄suparaai kon am̄' ke?” ta'p̄u to' uya. ⁵⁰To' tonpa uya use'man nito' t̄urawasomanin nan epuru poitor̄u pana enwo'ne' winon a'ti'p̄u.

⁵¹E'tane Sises uya ta'p̄u t̄upoitor̄u ton pi', “Tiwi nesii!” ta'p̄u iya. Miripan uya a'p̄it̄u ke ri ipana epi'ti'p̄u.

⁹ 22:37 Aisaya 53:12 ⁹ 22:43-44 Seri tawon p̄ra iyesi miri t̄uron ni yau'ne.

22:35 Ma'siu 10:9-10; Ma' 6:8-9; Ɔru' 9:3; 10:4



“Isutas, Ka'pon, Papa winon pe' eparanka auya miri uta'su'kan ke?” (22:48)

⁵² Miri a'tai, Sises uya use'man nito' t̄rawasomanin nan epuru ton eke ton kuru pi', use'man nito', ip̄reman nito' iw̄u' pa'simanin nan miri awonsi'ki itepuru ton t̄kan iye'sa' kon pi' ta'p̄u iya, “Main awiron kon pen pe' esa' pe esi seri, iuye'sa' kon na'ne' supara am̄u' miri awonsi'ki wa'tana am̄u' esa' pe? ⁵³ W̄u' kaisari ri ip̄iyau'nokon esi'p̄u Esuweru am̄u' use'mato', ip̄remato' iw̄u' p̄u'ku tau. Upi' iyemiyat̄u kon t̄sa' auya'nokon p̄ra iyesi. E'tane seri pe iweyu kon pe iyesi—ewarupi esi pana' pe iyesa' kon pe koro'tau,” ta'p̄u iya.

Pi'ta Uya Sises Nonka'p̄u

(Ma'siu 26:57-58, 69-75;

Ma' 14:53-54, 66-72;

Isaan 18:12-18, 25-27)

⁵⁴ Miri a'tai, ta'sise to' uya ari'p̄u use'man nito' t̄rawasomanin nan epuru iw̄u' ta'. Pi'ta uya e'ma'p̄uka'p̄u innonsi'ki ri. ⁵⁵ E'tane apo' po'tisa' to' uya a'tai p̄roroi aporo' po, miripan kon ereutasa' esi'p̄u a'sam̄ut̄u yau, Pi'ta ereuta'p̄u to' piyau. ⁵⁶ To' poitoru uri'san uya iyereutasa' ene'p̄u apo' weyu ya'. Enpi'ta'p̄u iya a'ko pe esii'ma, miripan uya ta'p̄u, “P̄use ri ka'pon ne'tai Sises a'kiri,” ta'p̄u iya.

22:53 Uru' 19:47; 21:37

57E'tane i'tunin pe p̄ra iye'kuu'p̄. “Ma'non, k̄ri ri i'tunin pen uri,” ta'p̄ iya.

58Emennu'p̄ iwa ri, t̄ron ni uya kanan ensa' esi'p̄, miripan uya ta'p̄ ipi', “Imiri sa'ne k̄ri ri ko to' tonpa,” ta'p̄ iya.

“Mooi, k̄ri ri pen ni uri!” ta'p̄ Pi'ta uya.

59Tikin ite'kwa k̄ra' emiya era'ti'p̄ t̄po'ne ri, t̄ron ni ka'pon uya e'se'ne' pe ipi', “Inapai ri sa'ne p̄se ri esi'p̄ iya'k̄ri; ap̄ne p̄ra Kiyarari pon pe iyesei,” ta'p̄ iya.

60Pi'ta uya eiku'p̄, “Mooi, ipi' masauro'atui'ne' i'tu uya p̄ra ri man!” ta'p̄ iya.

Usauro'ni pi' iyesei koro'tau, kiritiki uturumu'p̄. 61Itepuru era'ti'p̄ to'sa ri Pi'ta ense'na. Miri a'tai si, Pi'ta uya Itepuru uya tauro'ka'p̄ r̄p̄ nee'p̄ tenu ya', “Kiritiki uturumu rawiri seri pe, osorawau ite'kwa unonkato' auya oton,” tawon. 62Miripan epa'ka'p̄, miripan ukaramu'p̄ ipan pe.

Sises Sapema'p̄ Soisa Amu' Uya

(Ma'siu 26:67-68; Ma' 14:65)

63Sises erasu pe te'san e'sara'ti'p̄ isapema pi' miri awonsi'ki iwipitu pi'. 64To' uya itenu auromu'p̄, miripan kon uya ekama'po'p̄, “Pu'kena' pe ekamaki! Inu' iwini?” ta'p̄ to' uya. 65Miripan kon usauroku'p̄ eke pe ri iri pe ri t̄sapemai'.

Sises Ari'p̄ To' Uya Esuweru Amu' Epuru Ton Koro'ta'

(Ma'siu 26:59-66; Ma' 14:55-64; Isaan 18:19-24)

66Pata ema'sa' a'tai, ka'pon amu' epuru ton—asa'ri ri use'man nito' t̄rawasomanin nan epuru ton eke ton kuru miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan am̄ra'p̄, miripan kon rakui' Sises ari'p̄ to' uya. 67“Ina pi' isekamaki, K̄rai^s pe iwesi yau,” ta'p̄ to' uya.

Sises uya to' eiku'p̄, “Usekamasas' yau, uyapuri auya'nokon p̄ra iyesei; 68iyekama'posa' uya 'nokon yau, uyeiku auya'nokon p̄ra iyesei. 69E'tane seri awonsi'ki Ka'pon, Papa winon eretato' oton merunti pe te'sen Papa enwo'netu wini,” ta'p̄ iya.

70Tanporo esii'ma to' uya ekama'po'p̄, “Papa Mumu pe ken pe' si iwesi?” ta'p̄ to' uya.

To' eiku'p̄ iya, “Ipoken me'atui' k̄ri ri pe esi mukayatui'ne!” ta'p̄ iya.

71Miri a'tai, ta'p̄ to' uya, “Frito' pe miyari ekamanin i'se e'ni? Etaka'sa' sa'ne miri ko inta apai,” ta'p̄ to' uya.

Sises Ari'p̄ To' Uya Paire' Piya'

(Ma'siu 27:1-2, 11-14; Ma' 15:1-5; Isaan 18:28-38)

23 1Kamoro si asauro'se iyam̄rasa' kon n̄'san uya Sises ari'p̄ Paire' Isutiya kop̄naai piya'. 2Miri yau, eseru'ti pi' to'

^s 22:67 *K̄rai* (Kiri' maimu yau), miri pe p̄ra *Me'saya* (Ipuru maimu yau), asa'ri ri mari iyesei, *Papa Nan̄t̄n̄n̄* ta e'kwa pe.

esi'pɔ, “Pɔse ri uya ka'pon amɔ' ano'ma, 'Pɔrata kɔ'nonkatɔu pata esa' ena', uri kɔri ri Kurai' pata esa,' ta iya,” ta'pɔ to' uya.

³Sises ekama'pɔ'pɔ Paire' uya, “Esuwerɔ amɔ' kin pe' imiri?” tukai'.

Miripan eikɔ'pɔ Sises uya, “Ewai', mɔkayai'ne' kasa ri,” tukai'.

⁴Miri a'tai, Paire' uya ta'pɔ use'man nito' tɔrawasomanin nan epuru ton eke ton kuru pi' miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amɔ' pi', “Ɔri ri pɔse ri wito' ipikiri eposa' uya pɔra man,” ta'pɔ iya.

⁵E'tane Sises pi' ri usauro'ni pi' to' esi'pɔ, “Eke pe ri usewa'noman emapu'ti iya pata Isutiya poro ri to' enupa ke. Pata Kiyarari po iye'sara'ti'pɔ, miripan uye'ka'sa' seri ya', miri pi' ri to' enupa pi' iyesei,” ta'pɔ to' uya.

Sises Ari'pɔ To' Uya Era' Piya'

⁶To' ekama'pɔ'pɔ iya, “Sises pe' esi Kiyarari ko' pe?” tukai', ⁷“Ewai',” tasa to' uya pi'. Sises ennoko'pɔ iya kin Era' piya', apɔne pɔra itesa' pe iye'to' winon pe iyesei pi', miri koro'tau si Surusiran po Era' esi'pɔ. ⁸Miripan epori'ma'pɔ ipan pe Sises tense, apɔne pɔra inke ri Sises inenpai te'sen pe iye'pitu'pɔ, apɔne pɔra eke Papa tɔrawasooi kupɔ iya tawon etasa' tɔuya pi'. Miripan nin si kupɔ iya inenpai iyesei'pɔ miri. ⁹Tu'kan pi' ri Sises ekama'pɔ'pɔ iya, e'tane eikɔ'pɔ iya pen. ¹⁰Use'man nito' tɔrawasomanin nan epuru ton



“Esuwerɔ amɔ' kin pe' imiri?” (23:3)

eke ton kuru miri awonsi'ki Main pi' enupanin nan e'soto'pi'sa' esi'pɔ miri yau Sises eseru'ti pi'. ¹¹Miri a'tai, Era' miri awonsi'ki isoisaai amɔ' uya Sises sapema'pɔ. E'neimapitɔ pe to' usennaka'pɔ ipi', miripan ponti'pɔ to' uya epe'kena' kuru pon ya', miripan na'pɔ'pɔ to' uya Paire' piya'. ¹²Miri wapiya Era' miri awonsi'ki Paire' pokon esi'pɔ i'seyaton pe, miripan kon ena'pɔ isitonpa pe miri wɔi a'tai ri.

Sises Uma'tato' Pe

Ta'pɔ To' Uya

(Ma'siu 27:15-26;

Ma' 15:6-15; Isaan 18:39-19:16)

¹³Paire' uya use'man nito' tɔrawasomanin nan epuru ton eke

ˆ23:2 Kurai (Kiri' maimu yau), miri pe pɔra Me'saya (Ipuru maimu yau), asa'ri ri mari iyesei, Pɔra Ναυπηγη τα e'kwa pe; v. 35, 39 kanan.

ton kuru, ka'pon amu' epuru ton miri awonsi'ki ka'pon amu' ri niri amuranuku'pu. ¹⁴To' uye'sa' a'tai, ta'pu iya to' pi', "Puse ri ka'pon ne'sa' auya'nokon upiya', kopuna ewa'nomanin pe ka'pon amu' kupu iya ta auya'nokon. Ekama'popi'sa' uya man apana airi'nokon, miri awonsi'ki i'ri ri eposa' uya pura man meseru'tiyatui'ne' ipi', pi'. ¹⁵Era' uya ri niri iri pe man tasa' pura man, apune pura inna'posa' iya man upiya'nokon. Menyatui'ne' ri, i'ri ri ku'sa' iya pura iyese tawito' ipikiri. ¹⁶Miri pi', usoisaa' amu' uya ri nin ari'po'pi'to' pe ta uya, miri awonsi'ki inonkato' pe uya ri nin," ta'pu Paire' uya. [¹⁷To' Epoi Iti'pu Weyu Ru'pu a'tai, iteseru esi'pu Paire' uya tikin ni a'sisa' pe te'sen nonkato' pe iyese Esuweru amu' iwano' pe.]"

¹⁸Tikin ni imaimu esii'ma to' uki'pi'nunpitu'pu, "Puse ri ka'pon ati' iwini kon pa! Parapas nonkai'ma ina iwano' pe," ta'pu to' uya. ¹⁹Parapas esi'pu a'sisa' pe, apune pura usewa'noman emapu'tisa' iya pi' Surusiran po miri awonsi'ki ka'pon niri wisa' iya pi'.

²⁰Sises innonkapai tesi pi', Paire' uya kanan to' ekama'poka'pu. ²¹E'tane to' uki'pi'nunpitu'pu, "Kurusu' pona ipokapi'ki! Kurusu' pona ipokapi'ki!" ta'pu to' uya.

²²Itosoruwano ite'kwa pe to' auro'ka'pu iya, "Frito' pe? Fri iri ku'sa' puse ri ka'pon uya? Fri ri ima'tato' ipikiri eposa' uya pura man. Miri pe iyese pi', ikota'mato'

pe ikupu uya, miri awonsi'ki inonkato' pe," ta'pu iya.

²³E'tane eke pe to' uki'pi'nunpitu'pu, tiwi kurusu' pona ipokapitu' nesii, tukai', miripan kon nin si ena'pu imaimu entai. ²⁴Paire' nin si ekoneka'pu miri to' nesaku'pu ke to' repa pi'. ²⁵Ka'pon nonka'pu iya usewa'noman ku'sa' iya pi' miri awonsi'ki ka'pon niri wisa' iya pi' a'sisa' ru'pu, to' nekama'po'pu, Sises nonkai'ma i'se to' e'to' ya'.

Kurusu' Pona Sises Pokapitu'pu To' Uya

(*Ma'siu 27:32-44; Ma' 15:21-32; Isaan 19:17-27*)

²⁶To' uya ari koro'tau, ka'pon, Sairini pon Saiman itese', a'si'pu to' uya, Surusiran pona tautisen tumainaru awonsi'ki. Miripan ena' kurusu' nonka'pu to' uya ato' pe iya Sises e'ma'pu pe.

²⁷Tu'kan kon ni uti'pu Sises pikiri kurusu' pona soisa amu' uya ipokapi'to' ya'. Uri'sami'si amu' ri tauta'kwarukai' tukuransan iwenai. ²⁸Miripan kon winikui' Sises era'ti'pu, "Surusiran pon kon uri'sami'si amu', uwenai kakarantau; iwenai'nokon ni, imunki kon wenai ri akaranti', apune pura isi ri e'ku'to' oton pi' ipi'nokon. ²⁹Apune pura tato' oton to' uya iweyu e'seposa' a'tai, 'Waku ton kuru ri kamoro uri'sami'si amu' mure a'sinin nan pen, mure yen pe itewan e'sa' kon pen, mure na'su'ka'pu pen imanatu

^u 23:17 17 pura iyese turon ni ton yau'ne.

ton.' ³⁰Miripan taron kon uya tato' oton wu' ton pi', 'Ina iwasa'kaki,' i'kuru ton pi', 'Ina iu'na'tiki,' tato' oton to' uya. ³¹Seri kupu ka'pon amu' uya pe iyesei yau isenan pe yui esi koro'tau, i'ri pe ken si iyesei miri iyaiputasa' pe iyesei a'tai?" ta'pu iya.

³²Asa'ri ri mari iri ku'nin nu'san ka'pon amu' enpa'ka'pu soisa amu' uya pata apai Sises pokon pe kurusu' pona to' pokapi'to' pe. ³³Pata, Pu'pi f'pu ru'pu tato' eposa' to' uya a'tai, to' uya si kurusu' pona ipokapitu'pu iri ton pokon pe, tikin ni itenwo'netu wini, isakon ikamisi wini. ³⁴Sises uya ta'pu, "Papai, to' pi' isentu'maki, apune para to' uya i'tu para ri iyesei iri kupu tauya'nokon tukai," ta'pu iya.'

Ipon nu'pu ta'nuku'pu to' uya te'wapiya'kapi'se. ³⁵Ka'pon amu' e'soto'pi'sa' esi'pu enpitu pi', Esuweru amu' epuru ton uya Sises sapema'pu, "Taron kon sa'ne si pika'ti'pu iya, tiwi si nepika'tii tiwano' pe, i'napai ri Kurai pe tesi yau, Papa Nanamu'pu pe," ta'pu to' uya.

³⁶Te'neimapi'se soisa amu' usennaka'pu ipi', miripan kon uya waain peneka ke iwo'pa'pu ³⁷taima, "Apune si Esuweru amu' iwano' kin pe iwesei yau, iu'tiki kurusu' poi epika'tiki," ta'pu to' uya ipi'.

³⁸Miripan i'pai epoi tunmenuka'pu kon tusa' to' uya

esi'pu: PUSE RI SI PUSE RI ESUWERU AMU' IWANO' KIN, TAWON.

³⁹Iri ka'pon, ipokapi'sa' ipiyau uya ri isapema'pu, "Kurai pen ni pe' imiri, epika'tiki, ina niri ipika'tiki," ta'pu iya.

⁴⁰E'tane isakon uya e'se'ne' pe eseremeku'pu, "Sises kasa ri pe' ama'tai'ma Papa nama auya para iyesei? ⁴¹Iye'to' pe ri nin kurusu' pona to' uya upokapi'sa' kon seri iri ku'sa' wenai ri nin, e'tane puse ri uya iri ku'sa' para ri iyesei, iwenai para ri nin kurusu' pona to' uya ipokapi'sa' na'ne'," ta'pu iya. ⁴²Miripan uya ta'pu Sises pi', "Sises, iyenu yau ru'kwi ukupu' kin pe iyenasa' a'tai," ta'pu iya.

⁴³Sises uya eiku'pu, "Ipi' ta uya seri, seri pe upiyau iwesei miri waku upata yau," ta'pu Sises uya ipi'.

Sises Eriku'pu

(Ma'siu 27:45-56; Ma' 15:33-41;

Isaan 19:28-30)

⁴⁴12 a'kura' e'to' airi'ne ri, pata si ewarumamu'pu 3 a'kura' pu'ku pona ri, ⁴⁵wui enu uya pata wei'ti para iyesei'pu to' e'to' airi. Esuweru amu' use'mato', ipuremato' iwu' wapu ekaraka'pu a'sa'muyai. ⁴⁶Miripan Sises uki'pi'numu'pu, "Papai, iyena' si uya'kwaru situyai!" ta'pu iya. Seri ta tupo si, iyeriku'pu miri.

⁴⁷Roman amu' soisaai ton epuru uya ensa' a'tai, Papa apuripitu'pu

✓ 23:34 34a para iyesei taron ni ton yau'ne.

23:30 Osey a 10:8; Isenpoikasa' 6:16 23:34 Eren 22:18 23:35 Eren 22:7

23:36 Eren 69:21 23:45 E'sotas 26:31-33 23:46 Eren 31:5

iya, “I'napai ri kuru ri ka'si, puse ri esi'pu miri wa ipokena' e' pe,” ta'pu iya.

48 Ka'pon amu' iyamurasa' kon uya tanporo seri e'kupu ene'pu miri, miripan kon uti'pu ipan pe pokoi pe esii'ma. 49 Tanporo kamoro Sises i'tunin nan e'soto'pi'sa' esi'pu miri te'ku'sen enpitu pi' innonsi'ki, uri'sami'si amu' ri esi'pu, iya'kiri iye'sa' kon nu'san Kiyarari poi.

Sises U'na'ti'pu Isole' Uya
(Ma'siu 27:57-61; Ma' 15:42-47;
Isaan 19:38-42)

50 Moro ka'pon esi'pu Isole' itese!, Konsuru pe te'sen, waku miri awonsi'ki ipoken te'sen awiron, 51 Papa e'to' esa' wanni pe e'seporo enupikiri te'sen. Kuri ri esi'pu asauro'se'na iyamurasa' kon tonpa pe ri, e'tane to' eseru pi', “Ewai,” tasa' iya pura iyessi'pu. 52 Iti'pu Roman amu' kopunaai, Paire' piya' Sises ekepu ekama'pose'na iu'na'tito' pe tauya. Miripan pi', “Ewai,” ta'pu iya. 53 Miripan mo'ka'pu iya, iwonti'pu iya epe'kena' pon renen tato' atu ke. Miripan turu'pu iya emenna' pe ti' akasa' uruwai' pe ya'. 54 Ekonekan weyu pe iyessi'pu, Sapa' nin si epiya'tikapu esi'pu.

55 Uri'sami'si amu' Sises a'kiri iye'sa' kon nu'san Kiyarari poi uti'pu Isole' a'kiri. Miripan kon uya

Sises ekepu emaika ene'pu. 56 To' enna'po'pu patatuse' tauya'nokon ya'. Miripan kon uya a'po'na' nan karapa konepitu'pu Sises ekepu karapaimato' tauya'nokon ike pe. To' nin si ereuta'pu miri Sapa' weyu a'tai, Main uya tasa' na'ne' awiri.

Sises E'mu'sa'ka'pu
(Ma'siu 28:1-10; Ma' 16:1-8;
Isaan 20:1-10)

24 1 Awanakui' kuru nin si suntaaka epiya'ti pe uri'sami'si amu' uya tunkoneka'pu kon a'po'na' nan ari esi'pu ti' akasa' uruwai' pe pona. 2 To' uya ti' e'tirinkasa', ti' akasa' uruwai' pe apai eporo'pu, 3 e'tane to' ewonsa' a'tai Sises ekepu pura iyessi'pu miri yau. 4 Miripan pi' to' usenuminka koro'tau, ite'kwanau pura ri, asa'ron kon ka'pon amu' e'soto'ka'pu to' piyau, to' pon ton e'wei'tipitu'pu a'kwa pe, kamiri' kasa. 5 Tetuipitu kon pi' uri'sami'si amu' epeima'pu non pona, e'tane to' pi' ta'pu to' uya, “Frito' pe eke' amu' koro'tau nurinan warinpa auya'nokon? 6 Ipara man seri yau, iye'mu'sa'ka'pu man. Iyenu kon yau iku'ti' inekama'pu ipiyau'nokon tesi koro'tau Kiyarari po, 7 Ka'pon, Papa winon tato' otom ka'pon amu' uya tumakooikenan kon ena' to' uya ipokapi'to' pe kurusu' pona, e'tane iye'mu'sa'kato' otom itosorawano wai a'tai, tawon,” ta'pu to' iya. 8 Miri eta tauya'nokon

23:49 Uru' 8:2-3 23:56 E'sotas 20:10; Isu'taronomi 5:14

24:6-7 Ma'siu 16:21; 17:22-23; 20:18-19; Ma' 8:31; 9:31; 10:33-34; Uru' 9:22; 18:31-33



“Frito' pe eke! amù' koro'tau nurinan warinpa auya'nokon?” (24:5)

a'tai, to' enu ya' si iyena'pù Sises maimu rù'pù.

⁹Tenna'posa' kon a'tai, ti' akasa' uruwai' apai, ¹¹pan kon ipoitorù ton miri awonsi'ki taron kon ipoitorù ton pana'ti'pù to' uya tanporon ni iye'ku'sa' rù'pù ke. ¹⁰Pusamoro uri'sami'si amù' esi'pù miri, Meri Mataren, Isowana, miri awonsi'ki Isens san, Meri ri mari itese', miri awonsi'ki taron kon uri'sami'si amù' esi'pù to' a'kiri. ¹¹E'tane uri'sami'si amù' uya tapanatito' kon, apuri to' uya pùra iyese'pù, apune pùra kasi poken iseta pi'. ¹²Miri ri e'tane, Pi'ta e'mù'sa'kasa' nin si eka'tumù'pù ti' akasa' uruwai' pona. Te'timuikai' Sises ekepu ontito' ike pe isaai'pi'sa'

rù'pù renen tato' atù ene'pù iya tùpona ri. Miripan uti'pù, “F'ri pe ri si iyese'pù ko?” tai'ma.”

Emeyas Pona To' Uti Koro'tau

(Ma' 16:12-13)

¹³Miri ri suntaaka e'sara'ti a'tai, asa'on kon Sises poitorù ton uti esi'pù, eke iwa pata Emeyas tato' ka'pon amù' uya ya'. Seri pata esi'pù ⁷mayirù e'to' airi ri Surusiran poi. ¹⁴Asaurokù'i'ma to' uti esi'pù tanporo iye'ku'sa' rù'pù pi' Surusiran po. ¹⁵Miri ton pi' usauro'ni pi' to' esi koro'tau, Sises uyee'pù a'ko pe to' piya', miripan uti'pù to' a'kiri, ¹⁶e'tane Papa uya to' uya ito'ka'nùkù namai' Sises ku'sa' esi'pù. ¹⁷Miripan kon ekama'po'pù Sises uya, “F'ri pi' asaurokù'i'ma iuti kon?” ta'pù iya to' pi'.

Miripan kon e'takù'kasa' umaintapitù'pù, ¹⁸miripan isakon Kiriyo'pas itese' uya ta'pù Sises pi', “Imiri riken na'ki si nai seri ton, Surusiran po iye'ku'sa' rù'pù i'tunin pe pùra,” ta'pù ipi'.

¹⁹“F'ri ton si e'kupù'pù?” ta'pù nin si Sises uya miri ipi'.

“Mi ton sa'ne, Sises, Nasare' pon pi' iye'ku'sa' rù'pù. Pu'kena' pe sa'ne iyese' tukai', Papa ni'tunù, ka'pon amù' ri niri ni'tunù, merunti pe tusauro'sen, miri awonsi'ki i'ri ri ku'nin merunti pe. ²⁰Use'man nito' turawasomanin nan epuru ton eke ton kuru, miri awonsi'ki uyepuru kon amù' uya iturù'pù Roman amù' kopùnaai

^w 24:12 v. 12 pùra iyese' taron ni ton yau'ne.

ena' to' uya iwito' pe iku'to' pe iya. Miripan pokapi'sa' to' uya kurusu' pona eriku'pɔ. ²¹Ina sa'ne si Esuweru amɔ' mo'ka iya ina eyaton non enapai tukai' ina e'ku'sa' e'tane. Miri riken pe ekama tane, seri si osoruwau wui iko'mankapɔ to' uya iwini'pɔ si'kiri. ²²⁻²³Miri pona ina koro'tau te'san uri'sami'si amɔ' uya ina ewansiukapi'an ko. Awanaku' kuru to' uti'pɔ ti' akasa' uruwai' pe pona, e'tane itekepu pɔra iyesi'pɔ miri yau. Miripan kon uye'sa' uya ina pana'ti'pɔ inseru amɔ' ene'pɔ tɔuya'nokon tukai'. Miripan kon uya, 'Sises e'mɔ'sa'ka'pɔ man,' ta'pɔ to' pi'. ²⁴Miripan ina tonpa ton kanan utikaa'pɔ ti' akasa' uruwai' pe pona, miripan kon uya si eporo'pɔ uri'sami'si amɔ' uya ekama'pɔ kasa ri, Sises ene'pɔ to' uya pen ni kanan," ta'pɔ iya.

²⁵Miripan a'tai, Sises uya ta'pɔ to' pi', "Nai pan kon imiri'nokon iya'kwaru pɔnon kon ni, apuri auya'nokon pɔra kuru ri iyesi pu'kena' amɔ' nekama'pɔ te'ku'ton tukai'. ²⁶Papa uya ri sa'ne iku'sa' esi'pɔ miri ko pɔse ri tɔnanamɔ'pɔ ekota'mato' pe ri. Miripan i'mɔ'sa'kasa' tɔuya e'to' pe tapuripi'sen pe Epɔn po," ta'pɔ iya. ²⁷Miripan uya to' pi' ekama'pɔ tɔpi' itekare usauro'sa' Mosi' nɔmenuka'pɔ si'kiri te'sara'tii', siya ri pu'kena' amɔ' nɔmenuka'pɔ ri tɔpi'.

²⁸To' uya si a'ko pe eke iwa pata epokapɔ esi'pɔ miri tɔutito' kon ya', e'tane Sises e'kupɔ'pɔ to'

entawon ya' pari tɔuti pe itese'. ²⁹Miripan pi' ta'pɔ to' uya, "Pata ituki ina piyau, apɔne pɔra pata newarumanka'an," ta'pɔ to' uya. Miripan kon piya' iyewomɔ'pɔ. ³⁰⁻³¹Iyereuta'pɔ to' pokon pe enta'nase'na, miripan uya tenki ta pe Papa pi' pɔreti anɔmɔ'pɔ, i'kwitɔ'pɔ iya, miripan tɔrɔ'pɔ iya to' ena'. Miri a'tai, Papa uya to' enu a'koka'pɔ, miripan to'ka'nɔku'pɔ to' uya, miripan kon enu apai'ka'pɔ iya. ³²Miripan kon uya ta'pɔ, "Uyewan kon sa'ne a'pi'pitɔi ko asanta tau uyauro'ka iya 'nokon koro'tau pu'kena' amɔ' nekama'pɔ iye'menukasa' itekare pi'," ta'pɔ to' uya.

³³Miripan kon e'mɔ'sa'kasa' uti'pɔ oko pe pɔra ri, Surusiran pona. Miri yau, 11 pan kon Sises poitorɔ ton amɔ'rasa' eporo'pɔ to' uya tɔron kon ipoitorɔ ton pokon pe. ³⁴Miripan kon uya pɔsamoro asa'ron kon pi' ta'pɔ, "I'napairi ri kenɔ' Sises e'mɔ'sa'kasa' man! Miripan ene'pɔ Pi'ta uya!" ta'pɔ to' uya.

³⁵Miripan pɔsamoro asa'ron kon uya Emeas e'ma tau iye'ku'sa' rɔ'pɔ ekama'pɔ kanan to' pi', ito'ka'nɔku'pɔ tɔuya'nokon pɔreti i'kwitɔ iya a'tai.

Sises Usenpoika'pɔ

Tɔpoitorɔ Ton Piya'

(Ma'siu 28:16-20; Ma' 16:14-18;

Isaan 20:19-23; Inkupɔ'pɔ 1:6-8)

³⁶Pɔsamoro ri si usauroku koro'tau miri pi', Sises e'soto'ka'pɔ to' koro'ta'. Miripan



“Uyewan kon sa'ne a'pi'pitui ko asanta tau uyauro'ka iya 'nokon koro'tau pu'kena' amu' nekama'pu iye'menukasa' itekare pi!” (24:32)

uya ta'pu to' pi', “Miyari'nokon,” ta'pu iya.^x

³⁷Ipan pe to' etuipitu'pu, a'kwaru'pu ensa' tuuya'nokon pe tekamai'. ³⁸Miripan kon pi' ta'pu iya, “Tetuipi'se pura e'ti, tukasimai' pura, e'mu'sa'kasa' apuriti', ³⁹apune upokapitu'pu iyi ru'pu enti', uyemiyatu pi' miri awonsi'ki u'ta pi'. Uri ri kuri ri, uya'kwaru'pu ensa' auya'nokon pen, uya'pi'ti', uri ri kuri ri. Uri kasa pe' tupun ke a'kwaru'pu esi pe ekama auya'nokon,” ta'pu iya to' pi'.

⁴⁰Seri ta tuuya a'tai, tupokapitu'pu i ru'pu enpoika'pu iya miri to' ena'.^y ⁴¹Pori' pe kuru tesi kon ke, “I'napai ri se esi pen

ni seri?” ta'pu to' uya. Miripan kon pi' ta'pu iya, “Kiyari pe' moro nai enta'nan nito' ipi'?” ta'pu iya. ⁴²Miripan kon uya irepa'pu akuse pe ikanpu'tisa' moro' ke. ⁴³Miripan pi' iyenta'na'pu to' enu airi.

⁴⁴Miripan kon pi' ta'pu Sises uya, “Ikoro'tau'nokon sa'ne esi a'tai, eriku rawiri, sekamatai ipi'nokon ko tanporon ni Mosi' Maimu, pu'kena' amu' Maimu ri, Eren yau'ne isauro'sa' na'ne' upi' uta'ku'tito' pe iyesi ukatai ko,” ta'pu iya to' pi'.

⁴⁵Miripan kon uya tupi' iye'menukasa' itekare to'ka'nu'to' pe to' uya ikupu'pu, ⁴⁶To' pi' ekama'pu iya, “Seri seri

^x 24:36 *Miripan uya ta'pu to' pi', “Miyari'nokon,” ta'pu iya to' pi' pura iyesi taron ni ton yau'ne.* ^y 24:40 v. 40 pura iyesi taron ni ton yau'ne.

iye'menukasa' ru'pu: Kurai^z uya e'ne' moronkato' oton, miripan erit'o' oton, te'mu'sa'ka ton pe itosorawano wai a'tai. ⁴⁷Miri awonsi'ki tanporon kon tapataron kon pi' itekare usekamato' oton itese' yau, makoi apai era'tin nito' pi' miri awonsi'ki makoi pi' usentu'man nito' pi', Surusiran po te'sara'tii'. ⁴⁸Miri pe iyese pi', entanti' taron kon kanan ipana'titanti' inene'pu kon pi'. ⁴⁹Seri pe iwa ri, ukupunu usauroku'pu ennoko uya ta'pu ru'pu iya'kwaru ennoko uya miri ipiya'nokon. Miri pe iyese pi', seri yau Surusiran po e'ti' Papa winon imeruntiru kon eporo auya'nokon pu'ku pona," ta'pu iya to' pi'.

Sises Enuku'pu Epu Pona
(Ma' 16:19-20; Inkupu'pu 1:9-11)

⁵⁰Miri a'tai, Sises uya to' ari'pu Surusiran poi a'ko pe ri pata Pe'tani piya'. To' uya eposa' a'tai, temiyatu tanunse to' purrema'pu iya. ⁵¹To' purrema pi' iyese koro'tau, to' nimi'pu iya, itanamu'pu Epu



To' purrema pi' iyese koro'tau, itanamu'pu Epu pona. (24:51)

pona.^a ⁵²Ipoitoru ton e'sekunka'pu apuripi'se'na. Miripan kon enna'po'pu ipan pe ri pori' pe esii'ma Surusiran pona. ⁵³Miripan kon esi'pu Papa apuripitu pi', inke ri wai kaisa ri use'man nito', ipareman nito' iwu' pu'ku tau.

^z 24:46 Kurai (Kiri' maimu yau), miri pe pura Me'saya (Ipuru maimu yau), asa'ri ri mari iyese, Papa Nanumunu ta e'kwa pe. ^a 24:51 iyenuku'pu si Epu pona pura iyese taron ni ton yau'ne.

24:49 Inkupu'pu 1:4